

# RIGIDITY OF EQUALITY CASES IN STEINER'S PERIMETER INEQUALITY

F. CAGNETTI, M. COLOMBO, G. DE PHILIPPIS, AND F. MAGGI

*Dedicated to Nicola Fusco, for his mentorship*

ABSTRACT. Characterizations results for equality cases and for rigidity of equality cases in Steiner's perimeter inequality are presented. (By rigidity, we mean the situation when all equality cases are vertical translations of the Steiner's symmetral under consideration.) We achieve this through the introduction of a suitable measure-theoretic notion of connectedness and a fine analysis of barycenter functions for sets of finite perimeter having segments as orthogonal sections with respect to an hyperplane.

## CONTENTS

1. Introduction	2
1.1. Overview	2
1.2. Steiner's inequality and the rigidity problem	3
1.3. Essential connectedness	5
1.4. Equality cases and barycenter functions	6
1.5. Characterizations of rigidity	9
2. Notions from Geometric Measure Theory	14
2.1. Density points and approximate limits	14
2.2. Rectifiable sets and functions of bounded variation	16
3. Characterization of equality cases and barycenter functions	18
3.1. Sets with segments as sections	19
3.2. A fine analysis of the barycenter function	26
3.3. Characterization of equality cases, part one	30
3.4. Characterization of equality cases, part two	34
3.5. Equality cases by countably many vertical translations	38
4. Rigidity in Steiner's inequality	41
4.1. A general sufficient condition for rigidity	41
4.2. Characterization of rigidity for $v$ in $SBV$ with locally finite jump	41
4.3. Characterization of rigidity on generalized polyhedra	43
4.4. Characterization of indecomposability on Steiner's symmetrals	44
4.5. Characterizations of rigidity without vertical boundaries	48
4.6. Characterizations of rigidity on planar sets	48
Appendix A. Equality cases in the localized Steiner's inequality	49
Appendix B. A perimeter formula for vertically convex sets	51
References	52

## 1. INTRODUCTION

**1.1. Overview.** Steiner’s symmetrization is a classical and powerful tool in the analysis of geometric variational problems. Indeed, while volume is preserved under Steiner’s symmetrization, other relevant geometric quantities, like diameter or perimeter, behave monotonically. In particular, Steiner’s perimeter inequality asserts the crucial fact that perimeter is decreased by Steiner’s symmetrization, a property that, in turn, lies at the heart of a well-known proof of the Euclidean isoperimetric theorem; see [DG58]. In the seminal paper [CCF05], that we briefly review in section 1.2, Chlebík, Cianchi and Fusco discuss Steiner’s inequality in the natural framework of sets of finite perimeter, and provide a sufficient condition for the rigidity of equality cases. By *rigidity of equality cases* we mean that situation when equality cases in Steiner’s inequality are solely obtained in correspondence of translations of the Steiner’s symmetrization. Roughly speaking, the sufficient condition for rigidity found in [CCF05] amounts in asking that the Steiner’s symmetrization has “no vertical boundary” and “no vanishing sections”. While simple examples show that rigidity may indeed fail if one of these two assumptions is dropped, it is likewise easy to construct polyhedral Steiner’s symmetrizations such that rigidity holds true and *both* these conditions are violated. In particular, the problem of a geometric characterization of rigidity of equality cases in Steiner’s inequality was left open in [CCF05], even in the fundamental case of polyhedra.

In the recent paper [CCDPM13], we have fully addressed the rigidity problem in the case of Ehrhard’s inequality for Gaussian perimeter. Indeed, we obtain a *characterization* of rigidity, rather than a mere sufficient condition for it. A crucial step in proving (and, actually, formulating) this sharp result consists in the introduction of a measure-theoretic notion of connectedness, and, more precisely, of what it means for a Borel set to “disconnect” another Borel set; see section 1.3 for more details.

In this paper, we aim to exploit these ideas in the study of Steiner’s perimeter inequality. In order to achieve this goal we shall need a sharp description of the properties of the barycenter function of a set of finite perimeter having segments as orthogonal sections with respect to an hyperplane (Theorem 1.1). With these ideas and tools at hand, we completely characterize equality cases in Steiner’s inequality in terms of properties of their barycenter functions (Theorem 1.2). Starting from this result, we obtain a general sufficient condition for rigidity (Theorem 1.3), and we show that, if the slice length function is of special bounded variation with locally finite jump set, then equality cases are necessarily obtained by at most countably many vertical translations of “chunks” of the Steiner’s symmetrization (Theorem 1.4); see section 1.4.

In section 1.5, we introduce several *characterizations* of rigidity. In Theorem 1.6 we provide *two* geometric characterizations of rigidity under the “no vertical boundary” assumption considered in [CCF05]. In Theorem 1.7 we characterize rigidity in the case when the Steiner’s symmetrization is a generalized polyhedron. (Here, the generalization of the usual notion of polyhedron consists in replacing affine functions over bounded polygons with  $W^{1,1}$ -functions over sets of finite perimeter and volume.) We then characterize rigidity when the slice length function is of special bounded variation with locally finite jump set, by introducing a condition we call *mismatched stairway property* (Theorem 1.9). Finally, in Theorem 1.10, we prove two characterizations of rigidity in the planar setting.

By building on the results and methods introduced in this paper, it is of course possible to analyze the rigidity problem for Steiner’s perimeter inequalities in higher codimension. Although it would have been natural to discuss these issues in here, the already considerable length and technical complexity of the present paper suggested us to do this in a separate forthcoming paper.

**1.2. Steiner's inequality and the rigidity problem.** We begin by recalling the definition of Steiner's symmetrization and the main result from [CCF05]. In doing so, we shall refer to some concepts from the theory of sets of finite perimeter and functions of bounded variation (that are summarized in section 2.2), and we shall fix a minimal set of notation used through the rest of the paper. We decompose  $\mathbb{R}^n$ ,  $n \geq 2$ , as the Cartesian product  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times \mathbb{R}$ , denoting by  $\mathbf{p} : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  and  $\mathbf{q} : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  the horizontal and vertical projections, so that  $x = (\mathbf{p}x, \mathbf{q}x)$ ,  $\mathbf{p}x = (x_1, \dots, x_{n-1})$ ,  $\mathbf{q}x = x_n$  for every  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ . Given a function  $v : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow [0, \infty)$  we say that a set  $E \subset \mathbb{R}^n$  is *v-distributed* if, denoting by  $E_z$  its vertical section with respect to  $z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , that is

$$E_z = \left\{ t \in \mathbb{R} : (z, t) \in E \right\}, \quad z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1},$$

we have that

$$v(z) = \mathcal{H}^1(E_z), \quad \text{for } \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. } z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}.$$

(Here,  $\mathcal{H}^k(S)$  stands for the  $k$ -dimensional Hausdorff measure on the Euclidean space containing the set  $S$  under consideration.) Among all  $v$ -distributed sets, we denote by  $F[v]$  the (only) one that is symmetric by reflection with respect to  $\{\mathbf{q}x = 0\}$ , and whose vertical sections are segments, that is, we set

$$F[v] = \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^n : |\mathbf{q}x| < \frac{v(\mathbf{p}x)}{2} \right\}.$$

If  $E$  is a  $v$ -distributed set, then the set  $F[v]$  is the *Steiner's symmetral* of  $E$ , and is usually denoted as  $E^s$ . (Our notation reflects the fact that, in addressing the structure of equality cases, we are more concerned with properties of  $v$ , rather than with the properties of a particular  $v$ -distributed set.) The set  $F[v]$  has finite volume if and only if  $v \in L^1(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , and it is of finite perimeter if and only if  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ ; see Proposition 3.2. Denoting by  $P(E; A)$  the relative perimeter of  $E$  with respect to the Borel set  $A \subset \mathbb{R}^n$  (so that, for example,  $P(E; A) = \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(A \cap \partial E)$  if  $E$  is an open set with Lipschitz boundary in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ ), *Steiner's perimeter inequality* implies that, if  $E$  is a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter, then

$$P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) \geq P(F[v]; G \times \mathbb{R}) \quad \text{for every Borel set } G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}. \quad (1.1)$$

Inequality (1.1) was first proved in this generality by De Giorgi [DG58], in the course of his proof of the Euclidean isoperimetric theorem for sets of finite perimeter. Indeed, an important step in his argument consists in showing that if a set  $E$  satisfies (1.1) with equality, then, for  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e.  $z \in G$ , the vertical section  $E_z$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to a segment; see [Mag12, Chapter 14]. The study of equality cases in Steiner's inequality was then resumed by Chlebík, Cianchi and Fusco in [CCF05]. We now recall two important results from their paper. The first theorem, that is easily deduced by means of [CCF05, Theorem 1.1, Proposition 4.2], completes De Giorgi's analysis of necessary conditions for equality, and, in turn, provides a characterization of equality cases whenever  $\partial^* E$  has no vertical parts. Given a Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , we set

$$\mathcal{M}_G(v) = \left\{ E \subset \mathbb{R}^n : E \text{ } v\text{-distributed and } P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v]; G \times \mathbb{R}) \right\}, \quad (1.2)$$

to denote the family of sets achieving equality in (1.1), and simply set  $\mathcal{M}(v) = \mathcal{M}_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}}(v)$ .

**Theorem A** ([CCF05]). *Let  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  and let  $E$  be a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter. If  $E \in \mathcal{M}_G(v)$ , then, for  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e.  $z \in G$ ,  $E_z$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to a segment  $(t^-, t^+)$ , with  $(z, t^+), (z, t^-) \in \partial^* E$ ,  $\mathbf{p}\nu_E(z, t^+) = \mathbf{p}\nu_E(z, t^-)$ , and  $\mathbf{q}\nu_E(z, t^+) = -\mathbf{q}\nu_E(z, t^-)$ . The converse implication is true provided  $\partial^* E$  has no vertical parts above  $G$ , that is,*

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(\left\{x \in \partial^* E \cap (G \times \mathbb{R}) : \mathbf{q}\nu_E(x) = 0\right\}\right) = 0, \quad (1.3)$$

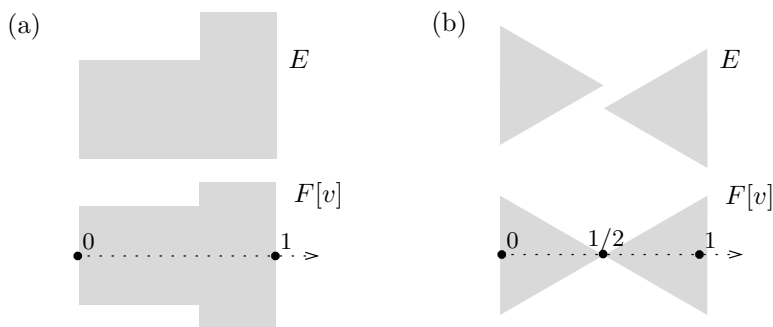


FIGURE 1.1. In case (a),  $\partial^* F[v]$  has vertical parts over  $\Omega = (0, 1)$  and (1.6) does not hold true; in case (b),  $\partial^* F[v]$  has no vertical parts over  $\Omega = (0, 1)$ , but (1.5) fails (indeed,  $0 = v^\vee(1/2) = v^\wedge(1/2)$ ), and, again, (1.6) does not hold true.

where,  $\partial^* E$  denotes the reduced boundary to  $E$ , while  $\nu_E$  is the measure-theoretic outer unit normal of  $E$ ; see section 2.2.

The second main result from [CCF05, Theorem 1.3] provides a sufficient condition for the rigidity of equality cases in Steiner's inequality over an open connected set. Notice indeed that some assumptions are needed in order to expect rigidity; see Figure 1.1.

**Theorem B** ([CCF05]). *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ,  $\Omega \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  is an open connected set with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\Omega) < \infty$ , and*

$$D^s v \llcorner \Omega = 0, \quad (1.4)$$

$$v^\wedge > 0, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \Omega, \quad (1.5)$$

then for every  $E \in \mathcal{M}_\Omega(v)$  we have

$$\mathcal{H}^n \left( (E \Delta (t e_n + F[v])) \cap (\Omega \times \mathbb{R}) \right) = 0, \quad \text{for some } t \in \mathbb{R}. \quad (1.6)$$

**Remark 1.1.** Here,  $D^s v$  stands for the singular part of the distributional derivative  $Dv$  of  $v$ , while  $v^\wedge$  and  $v^\vee$  denote the approximate lower and upper limits of  $v$  (so that if  $v_1 = v_2$  a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , then  $v_1^\vee = v_2^\vee$  and  $v_1^\wedge = v_2^\wedge$  everywhere on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ). We call  $[v] = v^\vee - v^\wedge$  the jump of  $v$ , and define the approximate discontinuity set of  $v$  as  $S_v = \{v^\vee > v^\wedge\} = \{[v] > 0\}$ , so that  $S_v$  is countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable, and there exists a Borel vector field  $\nu_v : S_v \rightarrow S^{n-1}$  such that  $D^s v = \nu_v [v] \mathcal{H}^{n-2} \llcorner S_v + D^c v$ , where  $D^c v$  stands for the Cantorian part of  $Dv$ . These concepts are reviewed in sections 2.1 and 2.2.

**Remark 1.2.** Assumption (1.4) is clearly equivalent to asking that  $v \in W^{1,1}(\Omega)$  (so that  $v^\wedge = v^\vee$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\Omega$ ), and, in turn, it is also equivalent to asking that  $\partial^* F[v]$  has no vertical parts above  $\Omega$ , that is, compare with (1.3),

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \left( \left\{ x \in \partial^* F[v] \cap (\Omega \times \mathbb{R}) : \mathbf{q}_{F[v]}(x) = 0 \right\} \right) = 0; \quad (1.7)$$

see [CCF05, Proposition 1.2] for a proof.

**Remark 1.3.** Although assuming the “no vertical parts” (1.4) and “no vanishing sections” (1.5) conditions appears natural in light of the examples sketched in Figure 1.1, it should be noted that these assumptions are far from being necessary for having rigidity. For example, Figure 1.2 shows the case of a polyhedron in  $\mathbb{R}^3$  such that (1.6) holds true, but the “no vertical parts” condition fails. Similarly, in Figure 1.3, we have a polyhedron in  $\mathbb{R}^3$  such that (1.6) and (1.4) hold true, but such that (1.5) fails.

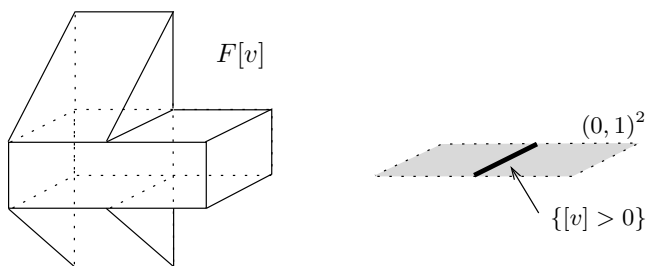


FIGURE 1.2. A polyhedron in  $\mathbb{R}^3$  such that the rigidity condition (1.6) holds true (with  $\Omega = (0, 1)^2$ ) but the “no vertical parts” condition fails.

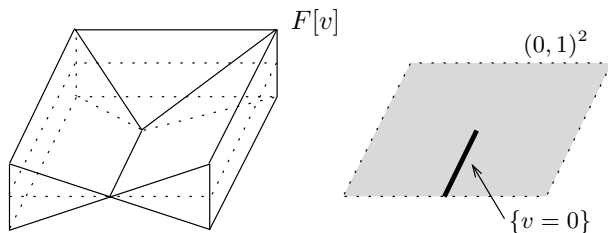


FIGURE 1.3. A polyhedron in  $\mathbb{R}^3$  such that the rigidity condition (1.6) and the “no vertical parts” condition hold true (with  $\Omega = (0, 1)^2$ ), but such that the “no vanishing sections” condition fails.

**1.3. Essential connectedness.** The examples discussed in Figure 1.1 and Remark 1.3 suggest that, in order to characterize rigidity of equality cases in Steiner’s inequality, one should first make precise, for example, in which sense a  $(n - 2)$ -dimensional set like  $S_v = \{v^\wedge < v^\vee\}$  (contained into the projection of vertical boundaries) may disconnect the  $(n - 1)$ -dimensional set  $\{v > 0\}$  (that is, the projection of  $F[v]$ ). In the study of rigidity of equality cases for Ehrhard’s perimeter inequality, see [CCDPM13], we have satisfactorily addressed this kind of question by introducing the following definition.

**Definition 1.1.** Let  $K$  and  $G$  be Borel sets in  $\mathbb{R}^m$ . One says that  $K$  *essentially disconnects*  $G$  if there exists a non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  of  $G$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^m$  such that

$$\mathcal{H}^{m-1}\left(\left(G^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_-\right) \setminus K\right) = 0; \quad (1.8)$$

conversely, one says that  $K$  *does not essentially disconnect*  $G$  if, for every non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  of  $G$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^m$ ,

$$\mathcal{H}^{m-1}\left(\left(G^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_-\right) \setminus K\right) > 0. \quad (1.9)$$

Finally,  $G$  is *essentially connected* if  $\emptyset$  does not essentially disconnect  $G$ .

**Remark 1.4.** By a non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  of  $G$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^m$  we mean that

$$\mathcal{H}^m(G_+ \cap G_-) = 0, \quad \mathcal{H}^m(G \Delta (G_+ \cup G_-)) = 0, \quad \mathcal{H}^m(G_+) \mathcal{H}^m(G_-) > 0.$$

Moreover,  $\partial^e G$  denotes the essential boundary of  $G$ , that is defined as

$$\partial^e G = \mathbb{R}^m \setminus (G^{(0)} \cup G^{(1)}),$$

where  $G^{(0)}$  and  $G^{(1)}$  denote the sets of points of density 0 and 1 of  $G$ ; see section 2.1.

**Remark 1.5.** If  $\mathcal{H}^m(G \Delta G') = 0$  and  $\mathcal{H}^{m-1}(K \Delta K') = 0$ , then  $K$  essentially disconnects  $G$  if and only if  $K'$  essentially disconnects  $G'$ ; see Figure 1.4.

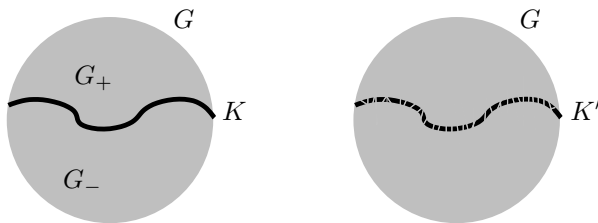


FIGURE 1.4. In the picture on the left,  $G$  is a disk and  $K$  is a smooth curve that divides  $G$  in two open regions  $G_+$  and  $G_-$ , in such a way that (1.8) holds true: thus,  $K$  essentially disconnects  $G$ . Let now  $K'$  be obtained by removing some points from  $K$ . If we remove a set of length zero, that is, if  $\mathcal{H}^1(K \setminus K') = 0$ , then  $K'$  still essentially disconnects  $G$  (although  $G \setminus K'$  may be easily topologically connected!); if, instead,  $\mathcal{H}^1(K \setminus K') > 0$ , then  $K'$  does not essentially disconnect  $G$ , since (1.9) holds true (with  $K'$  in place of  $K$ ).

**Remark 1.6.** We refer to [CCDPM13, Section 1.5] for more comments on the relation between this definition and the notions of indecomposable currents [Fed69, 4.2.25] and indecomposable sets of finite perimeter [DM95, Definition 2.11] or [ACMM01, Section 4] used in Geometric Measure Theory. We just recall here that a set of finite perimeter  $E$  is said *indecomposable* if  $P(E) < P(E_+) + P(E_-)$  whenever  $\{E_+, E_-\}$  is a non-trivial partition modulo  $\mathcal{H}^n$  of  $E$  by sets of finite perimeter, and that, in turn, inequality  $P(E) < P(E_+) + P(E_-)$  is equivalent to  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(E^{(1)} \cap \partial^e E_+ \cap \partial^e E_-) > 0$ . This measure-theoretic notion of connectedness is compatible with essential connectedness: indeed, as proved in [CCDPM13, Remark 2.3], a set of finite perimeter is indecomposable if and only if it is essentially connected.

**1.4. Equality cases and barycenter functions.** With the notion of essential connectedness at hand we can easily conjecture several possible improvements of Theorem B. As it turns out, a fine analysis of the barycenter function for sets of finite perimeter with segments as sections is crucial in order to actually prove these results. Given a  $v$ -distributed set  $E$ , we define the barycenter function of  $E$ ,  $b_E : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ , by setting, for every  $z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,

$$b_E(z) = \frac{1}{v(z)} \int_{E_z} t d\mathcal{H}^1(t), \quad \text{if } v(z) > 0 \text{ and } \int_{E_z} t d\mathcal{H}^1(t) \in \mathbb{R}, \quad (1.10)$$

and  $b_E(z) = 0$  else. In general,  $b_E$  may only be a Lebesgue measurable function. When  $E$  has segments as sections and finite perimeter, the following theorem provides a degree of regularity for  $b_E$  that turns out to be sharp; see Remark 3.1. Notice that the set where  $v$  vanishes is critical for the regularity of the barycenter, as implicitly expressed by (1.11).

**Theorem 1.1.** *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  and  $E$  is a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter such that  $E_z$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to a segment for  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e.  $z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , then*

$$b_\delta = 1_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}), \quad (1.11)$$

for every  $\delta > 0$  such that  $\{v > \delta\}$  is a set of finite perimeter. Moreover,  $b_E$  is approximately differentiable  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , and for every Borel set  $G \subset \{v^\wedge > 0\}$  the following coarea formula holds,

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(G \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\}) dt = \int_G |\nabla b_E| d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + \int_{G \cap S_{b_E}} [b_E] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c b_E|^+(G), \quad (1.12)$$

where  $|D^c b_E|^+$  is the Borel measure on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  defined by

$$|D^c b_E|^+(G) = \lim_{\delta \rightarrow 0^+} |D^c b_\delta|(G) = \sup_{\delta > 0} |D^c b_\delta|(G), \quad \forall G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}. \quad (1.13)$$

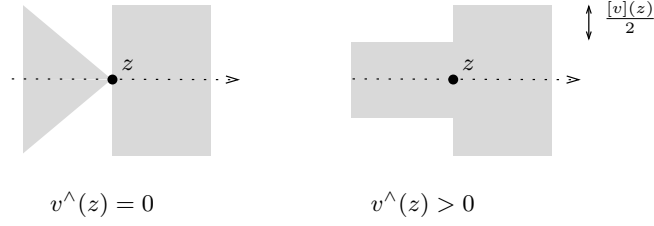


FIGURE 1.5. If  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , then the jump  $[b_E]$  of the barycenter of  $E$  can be arbitrarily large on  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$ , but is necessarily bounded by half the jump of  $v$  on  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ ; see (1.17). Moreover, the same rule applies to the Cantorian “jumps”, see (1.18) and (1.19).

**Remark 1.7.** Let us recall that  $u \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  if and only if  $\tau_M(u) \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  for every  $M > 0$  (where  $\tau_M(s) = \max\{-M, \min\{M, s\}\}$  for  $s \in \mathbb{R}$ ), and that for every  $u \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , we can define a Borel measure  $|D^c u|$  on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  by setting

$$|D^c u|(G) = \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |D^c(\tau_M u)|(G) = \sup_{M > 0} |D^c(\tau_M u)|(G), \quad (1.14)$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . (If  $u \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , then the total variation of the Cantorian part of  $Du$  agrees with the measure defined in (1.14) on every Borel set.) The measures  $|D^c b_\delta|$  appearing in (1.13) are thus defined by means of (1.14), and this makes sense by (1.11). Concerning  $|D^c b_E|^+$ , we just notice that in case that  $b_E \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , and thus  $|D^c b_E|$  is well-defined, then we have

$$|D^c b_E|^+ = |D^c b_E| \llcorner \{v^\wedge > 0\}, \quad \text{on Borel sets of } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}.$$

Starting from Theorem 1.1, we can prove a formula for the perimeter of  $E$  in terms of  $v$  and  $b_E$  (see Corollary 3.3), that in turn leads to the following characterization of equality cases in Steiner’s inequality in terms of barycenter functions. (We recall that, here and in the following results, the assumption  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$  is equivalent to asking that  $F[v]$  is of finite perimeter, and is thus necessary to make sense of the rigidity problem.)

**Theorem 1.2.** *Let  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , and let  $E$  be a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter. Then,  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  if and only if*

$$E_z \text{ is } \mathcal{H}^1\text{-equivalent to a segment,} \quad \text{for } \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. } z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad (1.15)$$

$$\nabla b_E(z) = 0, \quad \text{for } \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. } z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad (1.16)$$

$$2[b_E] \leq [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \{v^\wedge > 0\}, \quad (1.17)$$

$$D^c(\tau_M b_\delta)(G) = \int_{G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)}} f d(D^c v), \quad \text{for every bounded Borel set } G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \quad (1.18)$$

and for  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -a.e.  $\delta > 0$  and  $M > 0$ ,

where  $f : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow [-1/2, 1/2]$  is a Borel function; see Figure 1.5. In both cases,

$$2|D^c b_E|^+(G) \leq |D^c v|(G), \quad \text{for every Borel set } G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad (1.19)$$

and, if  $K$  is a concentration set for  $D^c v$  and  $G$  is a Borel subset of  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ , then

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(G \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\}) dt = \int_{G \cap S_{b_E} \cap S_v} [b_E] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c b_E|^+(G \cap K). \quad (1.20)$$

**Remark 1.8.** By Theorem 1.1, (1.15) allows us to make sense of  $\nabla b_E$ ,  $|D^c b_E|^+$ , and  $D^c(\tau_M b_\delta)$  (for a.e.  $\delta > 0$ ), and thus to formulate (1.16), (1.18), (1.19), and (1.20). In particular, (1.20) is an immediate consequence of (1.12), (1.16), (1.17), and (1.19).

Theorem 1.2 is a powerful tool in the study of rigidity of equality cases. Indeed, rigidity amounts in asking that  $b_E$  is constant on  $\{v > 0\}$ , a condition that, in turn, is equivalent to saying that there exists no subset  $I \subset \mathbb{R}$  with  $\mathcal{H}^1(I) > 0$  such that  $\{\{b_E > t\}, \{b_E \leq t\}\}$  is a non-trivial Borel partition of  $\{v > 0\}$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$  for every  $t \in I$ . By combining this information with the coarea formula (1.20) and with the definition of essential connectedness, we quite easily deduce the following sufficient condition for rigidity.

**Theorem 1.3.** *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$ ,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , and the Cantor part  $D^c v$  of  $Dv$  is concentrated on a Borel set  $K$  such that*

$$\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v \cup K \text{ does not essentially disconnect } \{v > 0\}, \quad (1.21)$$

*then for every  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  there exists  $t \in \mathbb{R}$  such that  $\mathcal{H}^n(E\Delta(t e_n + F[v])) = 0$ .*

**Remark 1.9.** The strength of Theorem 1.3 is that it provides a sufficient condition for rigidity without a priori structural assumption on  $F[v]$ . In particular, the theorem admits for non-trivial vertical boundaries and vanishing sections, that are excluded in Theorem B by (1.4) and (1.5). (In fact, as shown in Appendix A, Theorem B can be deduced from Theorem 1.3.) We also notice that condition (1.21) is clearly not necessary for rigidity as soon as vertical boundaries are present; see Figure 1.2.

A natural question about equality cases of Steiner's inequality that is left open by Theorem 1.2 is describing the situation when every  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  is obtained by at most countably many vertical translations of parts of  $F[v]$ . In other words, we want to understand when to expect every  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  to satisfy

$$E =_{\mathcal{H}^n} \bigcup_{h \in I} \left( c_h e_n + (F[v] \cap (G_h \times \mathbb{R})) \right) \quad (1.22)$$

where  $I$  is at most countable,  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I} \subset \mathbb{R}$ , and

$\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  is a Borel partition modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$ .

The following theorem shows that this happens when  $v$  is of special bounded variation with locally finite jump set. The notion of  $v$ -admissible partition of  $\{v > 0\}$  used in the theorem is introduced in Definition 1.4, see section 1.5.

**Theorem 1.4.** *Let  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , and*

$$S_v \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\} \text{ is locally } \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-finite}, \quad (1.23)$$

*and let  $E$  be a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter. Then,  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  if and only if  $E$  satisfies (1.22) for a  $v$ -admissible partition  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$ , and  $2[b_E] \leq [v]$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ . Moreover, in both cases,  $|D^c b_E|^+ = 0$ .*

**Remark 1.10.** Let us recall that, by definition,  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  if  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  and  $D^c v = 0$ . The approximate discontinuity set  $S_v$  of a generic  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  is always countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable, but it may fail to be locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite. If  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  but (1.23) fails, then it may happen that (1.22) does not hold true for some  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ ; see Remark 1.12 below.

**Remark 1.11.** Condition (1.22) can be reformulated in terms of a property of the barycenter function. Indeed, (1.22) is equivalent to asking that

$$b_E = \sum_{h \in I} c_h 1_{G_h}, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad (1.24)$$

for  $I$ ,  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I}$  and  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  as in (1.22). It should be noted that, if no additional conditions are assumed on the partition  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$ , then (1.24) is not equivalent to saying that  $b_E$  has ‘‘countable range’’. An example is obtained as follows. Let  $K$  be the middle-third Cantor set in  $[0, 1]$ , let  $\{G_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  be the disjoint family of open intervals such that  $K =$



$[0, 1] \setminus \bigcup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} G_h$ , and let  $\{c_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \subset \mathbb{R}$  be such that the Cantor function  $u_K$  satisfies  $u_K = c_h$  on  $G_h$ . In this way,  $u_K = \sum_{h \in \mathbb{N}} c_h 1_{G_h}$  on  $[0, 1] \setminus K$ , thus,  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -a.e. on  $[0, 1]$ . Of course, since  $u_K$  is a non-constant, continuous, and increasing function, it does not have “countable range” in any reasonable sense. At the same time, if we set  $v(z) = 1_{[0, 1]}(z) \operatorname{dist}(z, K)$  for  $z \in \mathbb{R}$ , then  $v$  is a Lipschitz function on  $\mathbb{R}$  (thus it satisfies all the assumptions in Theorem 1.4) and the set

$$E = \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^2 : u_K(\mathbf{p}x) - \frac{v(\mathbf{p}x)}{2} < \mathbf{q}x < u_K(\mathbf{p}x) + \frac{v(\mathbf{p}x)}{2} \right\},$$

is such that  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , as one can check by Corollary 3.3 and Corollary 3.4 in section 3.2. We also notice that, in this example,  $|D^c b_E|_{\perp} \{v^\wedge = 0\} \neq 0$ , while  $|D^c b_E|^+ = 0$ .

**Remark 1.12.** We now provide the example introduced in Remark 1.10. Given  $\{q_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}} = \mathbb{Q} \cap [0, 1]$  and  $\{\alpha_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \in (0, \infty)$  such that  $\sum_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \alpha_h < \infty$ , we can define  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R})$  such that  $\mathcal{H}^1(\{v > 0\}) = 1$  and  $Dv = D^s v = D^j v$ , by setting

$$v(t) = \sum_{\{h \in \mathbb{N} : q_h < t \leq 1\}} \alpha_h = \sum_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \alpha_h 1_{(q_h, 1]}(t), \quad t \in \mathbb{R}.$$

If we plug  $v_1 = 0$ ,  $v_2 = v$ , and, say,  $\lambda = 0$ , in Proposition 1.5 below, then we obtain a set  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ . At the same time, (1.24), thus (1.22), cannot hold true, as  $b_E = v/2$   $\mathcal{H}^1$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}$  and  $v$  is *strictly* increasing on  $[0, 1]$ . (The requirement that the sets  $G_h$  in (1.24) are mutually disjoint modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$  plays of course a crucial role in here.) Notice that, as expected,  $S_v \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\} = \mathbb{Q} \cap [0, 1]$  is not locally  $\mathcal{H}^0$ -finite.

We close our analysis of equality cases with the following proposition, that shows a general way of producing equality cases in Steiner’s inequality that (potentially) do not satisfy the basic structure condition (1.22).

**Proposition 1.5.** *If  $v = v_1 + v_2$  where  $v_1, v_2 \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$ ,  $Dv_1 = D^a v_1$ ,  $v_2$  is not constant (modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ ) on  $\{v > 0\}$ ,  $Dv_2 = D^s v_2$ , and  $0 < \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , then rigidity fails for  $v$ . Indeed, if we set*

$$E = \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^n : -\lambda v_2(\mathbf{p}x) - \frac{v_1(\mathbf{p}x)}{2} \leq \mathbf{q}x \leq \frac{v_1(\mathbf{p}x)}{2} + (1 - \lambda) v_2(\mathbf{p}x) \right\}, \quad (1.25)$$

for  $\lambda \in [0, 1] \setminus \{1/2\}$ , then  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  but  $\mathcal{H}^n(E \Delta (t e_n + F[v])) > 0$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ .

**1.5. Characterizations of rigidity.** We now start to discuss the problem of characterizing rigidity of equality cases. We shall analyze this question under different geometric assumptions on the considered Steiner’s symmetral, and see how different structural assumptions lead to formulate different characterizations.

We begin our analysis by working under the assumption that no vertical boundaries are present where the slice length function  $v$  is essentially positive, that is, on  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ . It turns out that, in this case, the sufficient condition (1.21) can be weakened to

$$\{v^\wedge = 0\} \text{ does not essentially disconnect } \{v > 0\}, \quad (1.26)$$

and that, in turn, this same condition is also necessary to rigidity. Moreover, an alternative characterization can be obtained by merely requiring that  $F[v]$  is indecomposable.

**Theorem 1.6.** *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , and*

$$D^s v_{\perp} \{v^\wedge > 0\} = 0, \quad (1.27)$$

then the following three statements are equivalent:

- (i) if  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  then  $\mathcal{H}^n(E \Delta (t e_n + F[v])) = 0$  for some  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ ;
- (ii)  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ ;
- (iii)  $F[v]$  is indecomposable.

**Remark 1.13.** Notice that condition (1.27) does not prevent  $\partial^*F[v]$  to contain vertical parts, provided they are concentrated where the lower approximate limit of  $v$  vanishes. Indeed, it implies that  $D^c v = 0$  (see step one in the proof of Theorem 1.6 in section 4.5), and that  $S_v$  is contained into  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ .

**Remark 1.14.** We notice that the equivalence between conditions (ii) and (iii) is actually true whenever  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ ; in other words, (1.27) plays no role in proving this equivalence. This is proved in Theorem 4.2, section 4.4.

The situation becomes much more complex when we consider the possibility for  $\partial^*F[v]$  to have vertical parts above  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ . As already noticed, simple polyhedral examples, like the one depicted in Figure 1.2, show that condition (1.21) is not even a viable candidate as a characterization of rigidity in this case. We shall begin our discussion of this problem by completely solving it in the case of polyhedra and, in fact, in the much broader class of sets introduced in the next definition.

**Definition 1.2.** Let  $v : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow [0, \infty)$ . We say that  $F[v]$  is a *generalized polyhedron* if there exists a *finite* disjoint family of indecomposable sets of finite perimeter and volume  $\{A_j\}_{j \in J}$  in  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , and a family of functions  $\{v_j\}_{j \in J} \subset W^{1,1}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , such that

$$v = \sum_{j \in J} v_j 1_{A_j}, \quad (1.28)$$

$$\left(\{v^\wedge = 0\} \setminus \{v = 0\}^{(1)}\right) \cup S_v \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \bigcup_{j \in J} \partial^e A_j. \quad (1.29)$$

(Here and in the following,  $A \subset_{\mathcal{H}^k} B$  stands for  $\mathcal{H}^k(A \setminus B) = 0$ .)

**Remark 1.15.** Condition (1.29) amounts in asking that  $v$  can jump or essentially vanish on  $\{v > 0\}$  only inside the essential boundaries of the sets  $A_j$ . For example, if  $\{A_j\}_{j \in J}$  is a finite disjoint family of bounded open sets with Lipschitz boundary in  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,  $\{v_j\}_{j \in J} \subset C^1(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , and  $v_j > 0$  on  $A_j$  for every  $j \in J$ , then  $v = \sum_{j \in J} v_j 1_{A_j}$  defines a generalized polyhedron  $F[v]$ . Notice that (1.29) holds true since  $v$  can jump only over the boundaries of the  $A_j$ , so that  $S_v \subset \bigcup_{j \in J} \partial A_j$ , while  $\{v_j = 0\} \cap \bar{A}_j \subset \partial A_j$  for every  $j \in J$ .

**Remark 1.16.** Clearly, if  $F[v]$  is a generalized polyhedron, then  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , so that  $F[v]$  has necessarily finite perimeter and volume.

**Theorem 1.7.** *If  $v : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow [0, \infty)$  is such that  $F[v]$  is a generalized polyhedron, then the following two statements are equivalent:*

- (i) *if  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  then  $\mathcal{H}^n(E\Delta(te_n + F[v])) = 0$  for some  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ ;*
- (ii) *for every  $\varepsilon > 0$  the set  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ .*

**Remark 1.17.** In the example depicted in Figure 1.2 the set  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)}$  is empty, the set  $\{[v] > 0\}$  essentially disconnects  $\{v > 0\}$ , but there is no  $\varepsilon > 0$  such that  $\{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  essentially disconnects  $\{v > 0\}$ . Indeed, in this case, rigidity holds true.

As noticed in Remark 1.16, if  $F[v]$  is a generalized polyhedron, then  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $S_v$  locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable, so that  $v$  satisfies the assumptions of Theorem 1.4. We now discuss the rigidity problem in this more general situation.

We start by noticing that, as shown by Example 1.8 below, condition (ii) in Theorem 1.7 is not even a sufficient condition to rigidity under the assumptions on  $v$  considered in Theorem 1.4. A key remark here is that, in the situations considered in Theorem 1.6 and Theorem 1.7, when rigidity fails we can make this happen by performing a vertical translation of  $F[v]$  above a single part of  $\{v > 0\}$ . For example, when condition (ii) in

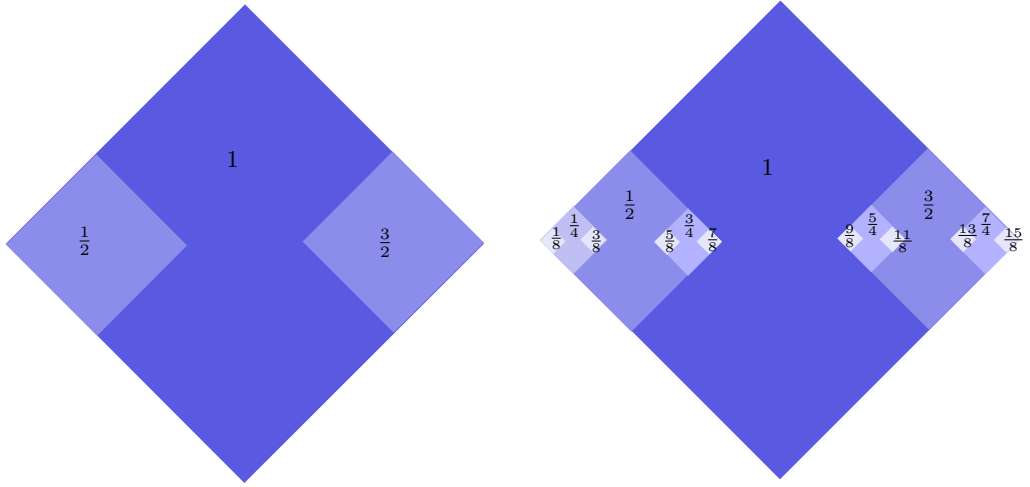


FIGURE 1.6. The functions  $u_2$  and  $u_4$  in the construction of Example 1.8.

Theorem 1.7 fails, there exist  $\varepsilon > 0$  and a non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$  such that

$$\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}.$$

Correspondingly, as we shall prove later on, the  $v$ -distributed set  $E(t)$  defined as

$$E(t) = \left( (t e_n + F[v]) \cap (G_+ \times \mathbb{R}) \right) \cup \left( F[v] \cap (G_- \times \mathbb{R}) \right), \quad t \in \mathbb{R},$$

and obtained by a single vertical translation of  $F[v]$  above  $G_+$ , satisfies  $P(E(t)) = P(F[v])$  whenever  $t \in (0, \varepsilon/2)$ . (Moreover, when condition (1.26) fails, we have  $E(t) \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ .) However, there may be situations in which violating rigidity by a single vertical translation of  $F[v]$  is impossible, but where this task can be accomplished by simultaneously performing countably many independent vertical translations of  $F[v]$ . An example is obtained as follows.

**Example 1.8.** We construct a function  $v : \mathbb{R}^2 \rightarrow [0, \infty)$  in such a way that  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^2)$ ,  $S_v$  is locally  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -rectifiable, the set  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$  for any  $\varepsilon > 0$ , but, nevertheless, rigidity fails. Given  $t \in \mathbb{R}$  and  $\ell > 0$ , denote by  $Q(t, \ell)$  the open square in  $\mathbb{R}^2$  with center at  $(t, 0)$ , sides parallel to the direction  $(1, 1)$  and  $(1, -1)$ , and diagonal of length  $2\ell$ . Then we set  $u_1 = 1_{Q(0,1)}$ , and define a sequence  $\{u_j\}_{j \in \mathbb{N}}$  of piecewise constant functions,

$$\begin{aligned} u_2 &= u_1 - \frac{1_{Q(-3/4, 1/4)}}{2} + \frac{1_{Q(3/4, 1/4)}}{2}, \\ u_3 &= u_2 - \frac{1_{Q(-15/16, 1/16)}}{4} + \frac{1_{Q(-9/16, 1/16)}}{4} - \frac{1_{Q(9/16, 1/16)}}{4} + \frac{1_{Q(15/16, 1/16)}}{4}, \end{aligned}$$

etc.; see Figure 1.6. This sequence has pointwise limit  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^2; [0, \infty))$  such that  $\{v > 0\} = Q(0, 1)$  and  $Dv = D^s v$ . In particular, if we define  $E$  as in (1.25) with  $\lambda = 0$ ,  $v_1 = 0$ , and  $v_2 = v$ , then, by Proposition 1.5,  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ . Since  $b_E = v/2$ , we easily see that (1.24), thus (1.22), holds true: in other words,  $E$  is obtained by countably many vertical translations of  $F[v]$  over suitable disjoint Borel sets  $G_h$ ,  $h \in \mathbb{N}$ . At the same time, any set  $E_0$  obtained by a vertical translation of  $F[v]$  over one (or over finitely many) of the  $G_h$ 's is bound to violate the necessary condition for equality  $2[b_{E_0}] \leq [v]$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $S_v \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}$ , as the infimum of  $[v]$  on  $\partial^e G_h \cap S_v \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}$  is zero for every  $h \in \mathbb{N}$ . We also notice that, as a simple computation shows,  $S_v \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}$  is not only countably  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -rectifiable in  $\mathbb{R}^2$ , but actually  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -finite (thus, it is locally  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -rectifiable).

All the above considerations finally suggest to introduce the following condition, that, in turn, characterizes rigidity under the assumptions on  $v$  considered in Theorem 1.4. We begin by recalling the definition of Caccioppoli partition.

**Definition 1.3.** Let  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  be a set of finite perimeter, and let  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  be an at most countable Borel partition of  $G$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ . (That is,  $I$  is a finite or countable set with  $\#I \geq 2$ ,  $G =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \bigcup_{h \in I} G_h$ ,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_h) > 0$  for every  $h \in I$  and  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_h \cap G_k) = 0$  for every  $h, k \in I$ ,  $h \neq k$ .) We say that  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  is a *Caccioppoli partition* of  $G$ , if  $\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h) < \infty$ .

**Remark 1.18.** When  $G$  is an open set and  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  is an at most countable Borel partition of  $G$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ , then, according to [AFP00, Definition 4.16],  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  is a Caccioppoli partition of  $G$  if  $\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h; G) < \infty$ . Of course, if we assume in addition that  $G$  is of finite perimeter, then  $\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h; G) < \infty$  is equivalent to  $\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h) < \infty$ . Thus Definition 1.3 and [AFP00, Definition 4.16] agree in their common domain of applicability (that is, on open sets of finite perimeter).

**Definition 1.4.** Let  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$ , and let  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  be an at most countable Borel partition of  $\{v > 0\}$ . We say that  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  is a  *$v$ -admissible partition* of  $\{v > 0\}$ , if  $\{G_h \cap B_R \cap \{v > \delta\}\}_{h \in I}$  is a Caccioppoli partition of  $\{v > \delta\} \cap B_R$ , for every  $\delta > 0$  such that  $\{v > \delta\}$  is of finite perimeter and for every  $R > 0$ .

**Definition 1.5.** One says that  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  satisfies the *mismatched stairway property* if the following holds: If  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  is a  $v$ -admissible partition of  $\{v > 0\}$  and if  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I} \subset \mathbb{R}$  is a sequence with  $c_h \neq c_k$  whenever  $h \neq k$ , then there exist  $h_0, k_0 \in I$  with  $h_0 \neq k_0$ , and a Borel set  $\Sigma$  with

$$\Sigma \subset \partial^e G_{h_0} \cap \partial^e G_{k_0} \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\Sigma) > 0, \quad (1.30)$$

such that

$$[v](z) < 2|c_{h_0} - c_{k_0}|, \quad \forall z \in \Sigma. \quad (1.31)$$

**Remark 1.19.** The terminology adopted here would like to suggest the following idea. One considers a  $v$ -admissible partition  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$  such that  $\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \bigcup_{h \in I} \partial^e G_h$  is contained into  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v$ . Next, one modifies  $F[v]$  by performing vertical translations  $c_h$  above each  $G_h$ , thus constructing a new set  $E$  having a “stairway-like” barycenter. This new set will have the same perimeter of  $F[v]$ , and thus will violate rigidity if  $\#I \geq 2$ , provided *all* the steps of the stairway match the jumps of  $v$ , in the sense that  $2[b_E] = 2|c_h - c_k| \leq [v]$  on each  $\partial^e G_h \cap \partial^e G_k \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}$ . Thus, when all equality cases are stairway-like, we expect rigidity to be equivalent to asking that every such stairway has *at least one* step that is *mismatched* with respect to  $[v]$ .

**Remark 1.20.** If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  has the mismatched stairway property, then, for every  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ . In particular,  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ ,  $\{v > 0\}$  is essentially connected, and although it may still happen that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v$  essentially disconnects  $\{v > 0\}$ , in this case one has

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-ess inf}_{S_v \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}} [v] = 0.$$

We prove the claim arguing by contradiction. If  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  essentially disconnects  $\{v > 0\}$ , then there exist  $\varepsilon > 0$  and a non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$  such that  $\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$ . Since (2.9) below implies  $\{v^\wedge > 0\} \subset \{v > 0\}^{(1)}$ , then we have

$$\{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{[v] > \varepsilon\}, \quad (1.32)$$

so that, for every  $\delta > 0$ ,

$$\{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ = \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{[v] > \varepsilon\}. \quad (1.33)$$

If we set  $G_{\pm\delta} = G_{\pm} \cap \{v > \delta\}$ , then  $\partial^e G_{\pm\delta} \subset \partial^e \{v > \delta\} \cup (\{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_{\pm})$ , and, by (1.33),  $\partial^e G_{\pm\delta} \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \partial^e \{v > \delta\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$ . Since  $[v] \in L^1(\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \llcorner S_v)$ , we find  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\{[v] > t\}) < \infty$  for every  $t > 0$ , and, in particular

$$P(G_{+\delta}) + P(G_{-\delta}) \leq 2P(\{v > \delta\}) + 2\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\{[v] > \varepsilon\}) < \infty,$$

whenever  $\{v > \delta\}$  is of finite perimeter. This shows that  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  is a  $v$ -admissible partition. If we now set  $I = \{+, -\}$ ,  $c_+ = \varepsilon/2$ , and  $c_- = 0$ , then  $I$ ,  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$ , and  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I}$  are admissible in the mismatched stairway property. By the mismatched stairway property, there exists a Borel set  $\Sigma \subset \{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_-$  such that  $[v] < 2|c_+ - c_-| = \varepsilon$  on  $\Sigma$  and  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\Sigma) > 0$ , a contradiction to (1.32).

It turns out that if  $v$  is a *SBV*-function with locally finite jump set, then rigidity is characterized by the mismatched stairway property.

**Theorem 1.9.** *If  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$ ,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , and  $S_v \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}$  is locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite, then the following two statements are equivalent:*

- (i) *if  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , then  $\mathcal{H}^n(E\Delta(te_n + F[v])) = 0$  for some  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ ;*
- (ii)  *$v$  has the mismatched stairway property.*

**Remark 1.21.** Is it important to observe that, in order to characterize rigidity, only  $v$ -admissible partitions of  $\{v > 0\}$  have to be considered in the definition of mismatched stairway property. Indeed, let  $n = 2$  and set  $v = 1_{(0,1)} \in SBV(\mathbb{R}; [0, \infty))$ , so that rigidity holds true for  $v$ . Let now  $\{G_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  be the family of open intervals used to define the middle-third Cantor set  $K$ , so that  $K = [0, 1] \setminus \bigcup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} G_h$ . Notice that  $\{G_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  is a non-trivial countable Borel partition of  $\{v > 0\} = (0, 1)$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^1$ . However, since  $\partial^e G_h \cap \partial^e G_k = \emptyset$  whenever  $h \neq k$ , it is not possible to find a set  $\Sigma$  satisfying (1.30) whatever the choice of  $\{c_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  we make. In particular, if we would not restrict the partitions in Definition 1.5 to  $v$ -admissible partitions, then this particular  $v$  (satisfying rigidity) would not have the mismatched stairway property. Notice of course that, in this example,  $\sum_{h \in \mathbb{N}} P(G_h \cap \{v > \delta\} \cap B_R) = \infty$  for every  $\delta, R > 0$ .

The question for a geometric characterization of rigidity when  $v \in BV$  is thus left open. The considerable complexity of the mismatched stairway property may be seen as a negative indication about the tractability of this problem. In the planar case, due to the trivial topology of the real line, these difficulties can be overcome, and we obtain the following complete result.

**Theorem 1.10.** *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}; [0, \infty))$  and  $\mathcal{H}^1(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , then, equivalently,*

- (i) *if  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , then  $\mathcal{H}^2(E\Delta(te_2 + F[v])) = 0$  for some  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ ;*
- (ii)  *$\{v > 0\}$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to a bounded open interval  $(a, b)$ ,  $v \in W^{1,1}(a, b)$ , and  $v^\wedge > 0$  on  $(a, b)$ ;*
- (iii)  *$F[v]$  is an indecomposable set that has no vertical boundary above  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ , i.e.*

$$\mathcal{H}^1\left(\left\{x \in \partial^* F[v] : \mathbf{q}\nu_{F[v]}(x) = 0, v^\wedge(\mathbf{p}x) > 0\right\}\right) = 0. \quad (1.34)$$

We close this introduction by mentioning that the extension of our results to the case of the localized Steiner's inequality is discussed in appendix A. In particular, we shall explain how to derive Theorem B from Theorem 1.3 via an approximation argument.

**Acknowledgement :** This work was carried out while FC, MC, and GDP were visiting the University of Texas at Austin. The work of FC was partially supported by the UT Austin-Portugal partnership through the FCT post-doctoral fellowship SFRH/BPD/51349/2011. The work of GDP was partially supported by ERC under FP7, Advanced Grant n. 246923.

The work of FM was partially supported by ERC under FP7, Starting Grant n. 258685 and Advanced Grant n. 226234, by the Institute for Computational Engineering and Sciences and by the Mathematics Department of the University of Texas at Austin during his visit to these institutions, and by NSF Grant DMS-1265910.

## 2. NOTIONS FROM GEOMETRIC MEASURE THEORY

We gather here some notions from Geometric Measure Theory needed in the sequel, referring to [AFP00, Mag12] for further details. We start by reviewing our general notation in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ . We denote by  $B(x, r)$  the open Euclidean ball of radius  $r > 0$  and center  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ . Given  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  and  $\nu \in S^{n-1}$  we denote by  $H_{x,\nu}^+$  and  $H_{x,\nu}^-$  the complementary half-spaces

$$\begin{aligned} H_{x,\nu}^+ &= \left\{ y \in \mathbb{R}^n : (y - x) \cdot \nu \geq 0 \right\}, \\ H_{x,\nu}^- &= \left\{ y \in \mathbb{R}^n : (y - x) \cdot \nu \leq 0 \right\}. \end{aligned} \quad (2.1)$$

Finally, we decompose  $\mathbb{R}^n$  as the product  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times \mathbb{R}$ , and denote by  $\mathbf{p} : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  and  $\mathbf{q} : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  the corresponding horizontal and vertical projections, so that

$$x = (\mathbf{p}x, \mathbf{q}x) = (x', x_n), \quad x' = (x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}), \quad \forall x \in \mathbb{R}^n,$$

and define the vertical cylinder of center  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  and radius  $r > 0$ , and the  $(n-1)$ -dimensional ball in  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  of center  $z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  and radius  $r > 0$ , by setting, respectively,

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{C}_{x,r} &= \left\{ y \in \mathbb{R}^n : |\mathbf{p}x - \mathbf{p}y| < r, |\mathbf{q}x - \mathbf{q}y| < r \right\}, \\ \mathbf{D}_{z,r} &= \left\{ w \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1} : |w - z| < r \right\}. \end{aligned}$$

In this way,  $\mathbf{C}_{x,r} = \mathbf{D}_{\mathbf{p}x,r} \times (\mathbf{q}x - r, \mathbf{q}x + r)$ . We shall use the following two notions of convergence for Lebesgue measurable subsets of  $\mathbb{R}^n$ . Given Lebesgue measurable sets  $\{E_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  and  $E$  in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ , we shall say that  $E_h$  locally converge to  $E$ , and write

$$E_h \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} E, \quad \text{as } h \rightarrow \infty,$$

provided  $\mathcal{H}^n((E_h \Delta E) \cap K) \rightarrow 0$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$  for every compact set  $K \subset \mathbb{R}^n$ ; we say that  $E_h$  converge to  $E$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$ , and write  $E_h \rightarrow E$ , provided  $\mathcal{H}^n(E_h \Delta E) \rightarrow 0$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$ .

**2.1. Density points and approximate limits.** If  $E$  is a Lebesgue measurable set in  $\mathbb{R}^n$  and  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ , then we define the *upper and lower  $n$ -dimensional densities* of  $E$  at  $x$  as

$$\theta^*(E, x) = \limsup_{r \rightarrow 0^+} \frac{\mathcal{H}^n(E \cap B(x, r))}{\omega_n r^n}, \quad \theta_*(E, x) = \liminf_{r \rightarrow 0^+} \frac{\mathcal{H}^n(E \cap B(x, r))}{\omega_n r^n},$$

respectively. In this way we define two Borel functions on  $\mathbb{R}^n$ , that agree a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^n$ . In particular, the  *$n$ -dimensional density* of  $E$  at  $x$

$$\theta(E, x) = \lim_{r \rightarrow 0^+} \frac{\mathcal{H}^n(E \cap B(x, r))}{\omega_n r^n},$$

is defined for a.e.  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ , and  $\theta(E, \cdot)$  is a Borel function on  $\mathbb{R}^n$  (up to extending it by a constant value on the  $\mathcal{H}^n$ -negligible set  $\{\theta^*(E, \cdot) > \theta_*(E, \cdot)\}$ ). Correspondingly, for  $t \in [0, 1]$ , we define

$$E^{(t)} = \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \theta(E, x) = t \right\}. \quad (2.2)$$

By the Lebesgue differentiation theorem,  $\{E^{(0)}, E^{(1)}\}$  is a partition of  $\mathbb{R}^n$  up to a  $\mathcal{H}^n$ -negligible set. It is useful to keep in mind that

$$\begin{aligned} x \in E^{(1)} &\quad \text{if and only if} \quad E_{x,r} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} \mathbb{R}^n \quad \text{as } r \rightarrow 0^+, \\ x \in E^{(0)} &\quad \text{if and only if} \quad E_{x,r} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} \emptyset \quad \text{as } r \rightarrow 0^+, \end{aligned}$$

where  $E_{x,r}$  denotes the blow-up of  $E$  at  $x$  at scale  $r$ , defined as

$$E_{x,r} = \frac{E - x}{r} = \left\{ \frac{y - x}{r} : y \in E \right\}, \quad x \in \mathbb{R}^n, r > 0.$$

The set  $\partial^e E = \mathbb{R}^n \setminus (E^{(0)} \cup E^{(1)})$  is called the *essential boundary* of  $E$ . Thus, in general, we only have  $\mathcal{H}^n(\partial^e E) = 0$ , but we do not know  $\partial^e E$  to be “ $(n - 1)$ -dimensional” in any sense. Strictly related to the notion of density is that of approximate upper and lower limits of a measurable function. Given a Lebesgue measurable function  $f : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  we define the (weak) *approximate upper and lower limits* of  $f$  at  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  as

$$\begin{aligned} f^\vee(x) &= \inf \left\{ t \in \mathbb{R} : \theta(\{f > t\}, x) = 0 \right\} = \inf \left\{ t \in \mathbb{R} : \theta(\{f < t\}, x) = 1 \right\}, \\ f^\wedge(x) &= \sup \left\{ t \in \mathbb{R} : \theta(\{f < t\}, x) = 0 \right\} = \sup \left\{ t \in \mathbb{R} : \theta(\{f > t\}, x) = 1 \right\}. \end{aligned}$$

As it turns out,  $f^\vee$  and  $f^\wedge$  are Borel functions with values on  $\mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$  defined *at every point*  $x$  of  $\mathbb{R}^n$ , and they do not depend on the Lebesgue representative chosen for the function  $f$ . Moreover, for  $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e.  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ , we have that  $f^\vee(x) = f^\wedge(x) \in \mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$ , so that the *approximate discontinuity* set of  $f$ ,  $S_f = \{f^\wedge < f^\vee\}$ , satisfies  $\mathcal{H}^n(S_f) = 0$ . On noticing that, even if  $f^\wedge$  and  $f^\vee$  may take infinite values on  $S_f$ , the difference  $f^\vee(x) - f^\wedge(x)$  is always well defined in  $\mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$  for  $x \in S_f$ , we define the *approximate jump* of  $f$  as the Borel function  $[f] : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow [0, \infty]$  defined by

$$[f](x) = \begin{cases} f^\vee(x) - f^\wedge(x), & \text{if } x \in S_f, \\ 0, & \text{if } x \in \mathbb{R}^n \setminus S_f. \end{cases}$$

so that  $S_f = \{[f] > 0\}$ . Finally, the *approximate average* of  $f$  is the Borel function  $\tilde{f} : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$  defined as

$$\tilde{f}(x) = \begin{cases} \frac{f^\vee(x) + f^\wedge(x)}{2}, & \text{if } x \in \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{f^\wedge = -\infty, f^\vee = +\infty\}, \\ 0, & \text{if } x \in \{f^\wedge = -\infty, f^\vee = +\infty\}. \end{cases} \quad (2.3)$$

The motivation behind definition (2.3) is that (in step two of the proof of Theorem 3.1) we want the limit relation

$$\tilde{f}(x) = \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} \widetilde{\tau_M(f)}(x) = \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\tau_M(f^\vee) + \tau_M(f^\wedge)}{2}, \quad \forall x \in \mathbb{R}^n, \quad (2.4)$$

to hold true for every Lebesgue measurable function  $f : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ , where here and in the rest of the paper we set

$$\tau_M(s) = \max\{-M, \min\{M, s\}\}, \quad s \in \mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}. \quad (2.5)$$

The validity of (2.4) is easily checked by noticing that

$$\tau_M(f)^\wedge = \tau_M(f^\wedge), \quad \tau_M(f)^\vee = \tau_M(f^\vee), \quad \widetilde{\tau_M(f)}(x) = \frac{\tau_M(f^\vee) + \tau_M(f^\wedge)}{2}. \quad (2.6)$$

With these definitions at hand, we notice the validity of the following properties, which follow easily from the above definitions, and hold true for every Lebesgue measurable  $f : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  and for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ :

$$\{|f|^\vee < t\} = \{-t < f^\wedge\} \cap \{f^\vee < t\}, \quad (2.7)$$

$$\{f^\vee < t\} \subset \{f < t\}^{(1)} \subset \{f^\vee \leq t\}, \quad (2.8)$$

$$\{f^\wedge > t\} \subset \{f > t\}^{(1)} \subset \{f^\wedge \geq t\}. \quad (2.9)$$

(Note that all the inclusions may be strict, that we also have  $\{f < t\}^{(1)} = \{f^\vee < t\}^{(1)}$ , and that all the other analogous relations hold true.) Moreover, if  $f, g : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  are Lebesgue measurable functions and  $f = g$   $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e. on a Borel set  $E$ , then

$$f^\vee(x) = g^\vee(x), \quad f^\wedge(x) = g^\wedge(x), \quad [f](x) = [g](x), \quad \forall x \in E^{(1)}. \quad (2.10)$$

If  $f : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  and  $A \subset \mathbb{R}^n$  are Lebesgue measurable, and  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  is such that  $\theta^*(A, x) > 0$ , then we say that  $t \in \mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$  is the *approximate limit of  $f$  at  $x$  with respect to  $A$* , and write  $t = \text{ap lim}(f, A, x)$ , if

$$\begin{aligned}\theta\left(\{|f - t| > \varepsilon\} \cap A; x\right) &= 0, & \forall \varepsilon > 0, & \quad (t \in \mathbb{R}), \\ \theta\left(\{f < M\} \cap A; x\right) &= 0, & \forall M > 0, & \quad (t = +\infty), \\ \theta\left(\{f > -M\} \cap A; x\right) &= 0, & \forall M > 0, & \quad (t = -\infty).\end{aligned}$$

We say that  $x \in S_f$  is a jump point of  $f$  if there exists  $\nu \in S^{n-1}$  such that

$$f^\vee(x) = \text{ap lim}(f, H_{x,\nu}^+, x), \quad f^\wedge(x) = \text{ap lim}(f, H_{x,\nu}^-, x).$$

If this is the case we set  $\nu = \nu_f(x)$ , the approximate jump direction of  $f$  at  $x$ . We denote by  $J_f$  the set of approximate jump points of  $f$ , so that  $J_f \subset S_f$ ; moreover,  $\nu_f : J_f \rightarrow S^{n-1}$  is a Borel function. It will be particularly useful to keep in mind the following proposition; see [CCDPM13, Proposition 2.2] for a proof.

**Proposition 2.1.** *We have that  $x \in J_f$  if and only if for every  $\tau \in (f^\wedge(x), f^\vee(x))$ ,*

$$\{f > \tau\}_{x,r} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} H_{0,\nu}^+, \quad \{f < \tau\}_{x,r} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} H_{0,\nu}^-, \quad \text{as } r \rightarrow 0^+. \quad (2.11)$$

Finally, if  $f : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is Lebesgue measurable, then we say  $f$  is *approximately differentiable* at  $x \in S_f^c$  provided  $f^\wedge(x) = f^\vee(x) \in \mathbb{R}$  and there exists  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^n$  such that

$$\text{ap lim}(g, \mathbb{R}^n, x) = 0,$$

where  $g(y) = (f(y) - \tilde{f}(x) - \xi \cdot (y - x)) / |y - x|$  for  $y \in \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{x\}$ . If this is the case, then  $\xi$  is uniquely determined, we set  $\xi = \nabla f(x)$ , and call  $\nabla f(x)$  the *approximate differential* of  $f$  at  $x$ . The localization property (2.10) holds true also for approximate differentials: precisely, if  $f, g : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  are Lebesgue measurable functions,  $f = g$   $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e. on a Borel set  $E$ , and  $f$  is approximately differentiable  $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e. on  $E$ , then  $g$  is approximately differentiable  $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e. on  $E$  too, with

$$\nabla f(x) = \nabla g(x), \quad \text{for } \mathcal{H}^n\text{-a.e. } x \in E. \quad (2.12)$$

**2.2. Rectifiable sets and functions of bounded variation.** Let  $1 \leq k \leq n$ ,  $k \in \mathbb{N}$ . A Borel set  $M \subset \mathbb{R}^n$  is *countably  $\mathcal{H}^k$ -rectifiable* if there exist Lipschitz functions  $f_h : \mathbb{R}^k \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^n$  ( $h \in \mathbb{N}$ ) such that  $M \subset_{\mathcal{H}^k} \bigcup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} f_h(\mathbb{R}^k)$ . We further say that  $M$  is *locally  $\mathcal{H}^k$ -rectifiable* if  $\mathcal{H}^k(M \cap K) < \infty$  for every compact set  $K \subset \mathbb{R}^n$ , or, equivalently, if  $\mathcal{H}^k \llcorner M$  is a Radon measure on  $\mathbb{R}^n$ . Hence, for a locally  $\mathcal{H}^k$ -rectifiable set  $M$  in  $\mathbb{R}^n$  the following definition is well-posed: we say that  $M$  has a  $k$ -dimensional subspace  $L$  of  $\mathbb{R}^n$  as its *approximate tangent plane* at  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ ,  $L = T_x M$ , if  $\mathcal{H}^k \llcorner (M - x) / r \rightharpoonup \mathcal{H}^k \llcorner L$  as  $r \rightarrow 0^+$  weakly-star in the sense of Radon measures. It turns out that  $T_x M$  exists and is uniquely defined at  $\mathcal{H}^k$ -a.e.  $x \in M$ . Moreover, given two locally  $\mathcal{H}^k$ -rectifiable sets  $M_1$  and  $M_2$  in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ , we have  $T_x M_1 = T_x M_2$  for  $\mathcal{H}^k$ -a.e.  $x \in M_1 \cap M_2$ .

A Lebesgue measurable set  $E \subset \mathbb{R}^n$  is said of *locally finite perimeter* in  $\mathbb{R}^n$  if there exists a  $\mathbb{R}^n$ -valued Radon measure  $\mu_E$ , called the *Gauss–Green measure* of  $E$ , such that

$$\int_E \nabla \varphi(x) dx = \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} \varphi(x) d\mu_E(x), \quad \forall \varphi \in C_c^1(\mathbb{R}^n).$$

The relative perimeter of  $E$  in  $A \subset \mathbb{R}^n$  is then defined by setting  $P(E; A) = |\mu_E|(A)$ , while  $P(E) = P(E; \mathbb{R}^n)$  is the perimeter of  $E$ . The *reduced boundary* of  $E$  is the set  $\partial^* E$  of those  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  such that

$$\nu_E(x) = \lim_{r \rightarrow 0^+} \frac{\mu_E(B(x, r))}{|\mu_E|(B(x, r))} \quad \text{exists and belongs to } S^{n-1}.$$



The Borel function  $\nu_E : \partial^* E \rightarrow S^{n-1}$  is called the *measure-theoretic outer unit normal* to  $E$ . It turns out that  $\partial^* E$  is a locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -rectifiable set in  $\mathbb{R}^n$  [Mag12, Corollary 16.1], that  $\mu_E = \nu_E \mathcal{H}^{n-1} \llcorner \partial^* E$ , and that

$$\int_E \nabla \varphi(x) dx = \int_{\partial^* E} \varphi(x) \nu_E(x) d\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(x), \quad \forall \varphi \in C_c^1(\mathbb{R}^n).$$

In particular,  $P(E; A) = \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(A \cap \partial^* E)$  for every Borel set  $A \subset \mathbb{R}^n$ . We say that  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  is a *jump point* of  $E$ , if there exists  $\nu \in S^{n-1}$  such that

$$E_{x,r} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} H_{0,\nu}^+, \quad \text{as } r \rightarrow 0^+, \quad (2.13)$$

and we denote by  $\partial^J E$  the set of *jump points* of  $E$ . Notice that we always have  $\partial^J E \subset E^{(1/2)} \subset \partial^e E$ . In fact, if  $E$  is a set of locally finite perimeter and  $x \in \partial^* E$ , then (2.13) holds true with  $\nu = -\nu_E(x)$ , so that  $\partial^* E \subset \partial^J E$ . Summarizing, if  $E$  is a set of locally finite perimeter, we have

$$\partial^* E \subset \partial^J E \subset E^{1/2} \subset \partial^e E, \quad (2.14)$$

and, moreover, by *Federer's theorem* [AFP00, Theorem 3.61], [Mag12, Theorem 16.2],

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\partial^e E \setminus \partial^* E) = 0,$$

so that  $\partial^e E$  is locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -rectifiable in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ . We shall need at several occasions to use the following very fine criterion for finite perimeter, known as *Federer's criterion* [Fed69, 4.5.11] (see also [EG92, Theorem 1, section 5.11]): if  $E$  is a Lebesgue measurable set in  $\mathbb{R}^n$  such that  $\partial^e E$  is locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -finite, then  $E$  is a set of locally finite perimeter.

Given a Lebesgue measurable function  $f : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  and an open set  $\Omega \subset \mathbb{R}^n$  we define the *total variation of  $f$  in  $\Omega$*  as

$$|Df|(\Omega) = \sup \left\{ \int_{\Omega} f(x) \operatorname{div} T(x) dx : T \in C_c^1(\Omega; \mathbb{R}^n), |T| \leq 1 \right\}.$$

We say that  $f \in BV(\Omega)$  if  $|Df|(\Omega) < \infty$  and  $f \in L^1(\Omega)$ , and that  $f \in BV_{loc}(\Omega)$  if  $f \in BV(\Omega')$  for every open set  $\Omega'$  compactly contained in  $\Omega$ . If  $f \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^n)$  then the distributional derivative  $Df$  of  $f$  is an  $\mathbb{R}^n$ -valued Radon measure. Notice in particular that  $E$  is a set of locally finite perimeter if and only if  $1_E \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , and that in this case  $\mu_E = -D1_E$ . Sets of finite perimeter and functions of bounded variation are related by the fact that, if  $f \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , then, for a.e.  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\{f > t\}$  is a set of finite perimeter, and the *coarea formula*,

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} P(\{f > t\}; G) dt = |Df|(G), \quad (2.15)$$

holds true (as an identity in  $[0, \infty]$ ) for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^n$ . If  $f \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , then the Radon–Nykodim decomposition of  $Df$  with respect to  $\mathcal{H}^n$  is denoted by  $Df = D^a f + D^s f$ , where  $D^s f$  and  $\mathcal{H}^n$  are mutually singular, and where  $D^a f \ll \mathcal{H}^n$ . The density of  $D^a f$  with respect to  $\mathcal{H}^n$  is by convention denoted as  $\nabla f$ , so that  $\nabla f \in L^1(\Omega; \mathbb{R}^n)$  with  $D^a f = \nabla f d\mathcal{H}^n$ . Moreover, for a.e.  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ ,  $\nabla f(x)$  is the approximate differential of  $f$  at  $x$ . If  $f \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , then  $S_f$  is countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -rectifiable, with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(S_f \setminus J_f) = 0$ ,  $[f] \in L^1_{loc}(\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \llcorner J_f)$ , and the  $\mathbb{R}^n$ -valued Radon measure  $D^j f$  defined as

$$D^j f = [f] \nu_f d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \llcorner J_f,$$

is called the *jump part of  $Df$* . Since  $D^a f$  and  $D^j f$  are mutually singular, by setting  $D^c f = D^s f - D^j f$  we come to the canonical decomposition of  $Df$  into the sum  $D^a f + D^j f + D^c f$ . The  $\mathbb{R}^n$ -valued Radon measure  $D^c f$  is called the *Cantorian part of  $Df$* . It has the distinctive property that  $|D^c f|(M) = 0$  if  $M$  is  $\sigma$ -finite with respect to  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ . We shall often need to use (in combination with (2.10) and (2.12)) the following localization property of Cantorian derivatives.

**Lemma 2.2.** *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , then  $|D^c v|(\{v^\wedge = 0\}) = 0$ . In particular, if  $f, g \in BV(\mathbb{R}^n)$  and  $f = g$   $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e. on a Borel set  $E$ , then  $D^c f \llcorner E^{(1)} = D^c g \llcorner E^{(1)}$ .*

*Proof. Step one:* Let  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , and let  $K \subset S_v^c$  be a concentration set for  $D^c v$  that is  $\mathcal{H}^n$ -negligible. By the coarea formula,

$$\begin{aligned} |D^c v|(\{v^\wedge = 0\}) &= |D^c v|(K \cap \{v^\wedge = 0\}) = |Dv|(K \cap \{v^\wedge = 0\}) \\ &= \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(K \cap \{v^\wedge = 0\} \cap \partial^* \{v > t\}) dt \\ (\text{by } v^\wedge = v^\vee \text{ on } S_v^c) &= \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(K \cap \{\tilde{v} = 0\} \cap \partial^* \{v > t\}) dt = 0. \end{aligned}$$

where in the last identity we have noticed that  $\{\tilde{v} = 0\} \cap \partial^* \{v > t\} \cap S_v^c = \emptyset$  if  $t \neq 0$ .

*Step two:* Let  $f, g \in BV(\mathbb{R}^n)$  with  $f = g$   $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e. on a Borel set  $E$ . Let  $v = f - g$  so that  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^n)$ . Since  $v = 0$  on  $E$  we easily see that  $E^{(1)} \subset \{\tilde{v} = 0\}$ . Thus  $|D^c v|(E^{(1)}) = 0$  by step one.  $\square$

**Lemma 2.3.** *If  $f, g \in BV(\mathbb{R}^n)$ ,  $E$  is a set of finite perimeter, and  $f = 1_E g$ , then*

$$\nabla f = 1_E \nabla g, \quad \mathcal{H}^n\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^n, \quad (2.16)$$

$$D^c f = D^c g \llcorner E^{(1)}, \quad (2.17)$$

$$S_f \cap E^{(1)} = S_g \cap E^{(1)}. \quad (2.18)$$

*Proof.* Since  $f = g$  on  $E$  by (2.12) we find that  $\nabla f = \nabla g$   $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e. on  $E$ ; since  $f = 0$  on  $\mathbb{R}^n \setminus E$ , again by (2.12) we find that  $\nabla f = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^n \setminus E$ ; this proves (2.16). For the same reasons, but this time exploiting Lemma 2.2 in place of (2.12), we see that  $D^c f \llcorner E^{(1)} = D^c g \llcorner E^{(1)}$  and that  $D^c f \llcorner (\mathbb{R}^n \setminus E)^{(1)} = D^c f \llcorner E^{(0)} = 0$ ; since  $\partial^e E$  is locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable, and thus  $|D^c f|$ -negligible, we come to prove (2.17). Finally, (2.18) is an immediate consequence of (2.10).  $\square$

Given a Lebesgue measurable function  $f : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  we say that  $f$  is a function of *generalized bounded variation* on  $\mathbb{R}^n$ ,  $f \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , if  $\psi \circ f \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^n)$  for every  $\psi \in C^1(\mathbb{R})$  with  $\psi' \in C_c^0(\mathbb{R})$ , or, equivalently, if  $\tau_M(f) \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^n)$  for every  $M > 0$ , where  $\tau_M$  was defined in (2.5). Notice that, if  $f \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , then we do not even ask that  $f \in L^1_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , so that the distributional derivative  $Df$  of  $f$  may even fail to be defined. Nevertheless, the structure theory of  $BV$ -functions holds true for  $GBV$ -functions too. Indeed, if  $f \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , then, see [AFP00, Theorem 4.34],  $\{f > t\}$  is a set of finite perimeter for a.e.  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $f$  is approximately differentiable  $\mathcal{H}^n$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^n$ ,  $S_f$  is countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -rectifiable and  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -equivalent to  $J_f$ , and the coarea formula (2.15) takes the form

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} P(\{f > t\}; G) dt = \int_G |\nabla f| d\mathcal{H}^n + \int_{G \cap S_f} [f] d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + |D^c f|(G), \quad (2.19)$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^n$ , where  $|D^c f|$  denotes the Borel measure on  $\mathbb{R}^n$  defined as the least upper bound of the Radon measures  $|D^c(\tau_M(f))|$ ; and, in fact,

$$|D^c f|(G) = \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |D^c(\tau_M(f))|(G) = \sup_{M > 0} |D^c(\tau_M(f))|(G), \quad (2.20)$$

whenever  $G$  is a Borel set in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ ; see [AFP00, Definition 4.33].

### 3. CHARACTERIZATION OF EQUALITY CASES AND BARYCENTER FUNCTIONS

We now prove the results presented in section 1.4. In section 3.1, Theorem 3.1, we obtain a formula for the perimeter of a set whose sections are segments, which is then applied in section 3.2 to study barycenter functions of such sets, and prove Theorem 1.1. Sections 3.3 and 3.4 contain the proof of Theorem 1.2 concerning the characterization of equality cases in terms of barycenter functions, while Theorem 1.4 is proved in section 3.5.

**3.1. Sets with segments as sections.** Given  $u : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$ , let us denote by  $\Sigma_u = \{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \mathbf{q}x > u(\mathbf{p}x)\}$  and  $\Sigma^u = \{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \mathbf{q}x < u(\mathbf{p}x)\}$ , respectively, the epigraph and the subgraph of  $u$ . As proved in [CCDPM13, Proposition 3.1],  $\Sigma_u$  is a set of locally finite perimeter if and only if  $\tau_M(u) \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  for every  $M > 0$ . (Note that this does not mean that  $u \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , as here  $u$  takes values in  $\mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$ .) Moreover, it is well known that if  $u \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , then, for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , the identity

$$P(\Sigma_u; G \times \mathbb{R}) = \int_G \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + \int_{G \cap S_u} [u] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c u|(G), \quad (3.1)$$

holds true in  $[0, \infty]$ ; see [GMS98b, Chapter 4, Section 1.5 and 2.4]. In the study of equality cases for Steiner's inequality, thanks to Theorem A, we are concerned with sets  $E$  of the form  $E = \Sigma_{u_1} \cap \Sigma^{u_2}$  corresponding to Lebesgue measurable functions  $u_1$  and  $u_2$  such that  $u_1 \leq u_2$  on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . A characterization of those pairs of functions  $u_1, u_2$  corresponding to sets  $E$  of finite perimeter and volume is presented in Proposition 3.2. In Theorem 3.1, we provide instead a formula for the perimeter of  $E$  in terms of  $u_1$  and  $u_2$  in the case that  $u_1, u_2 \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , that is analogous to (3.1).

**Theorem 3.1.** *If  $u_1, u_2 \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $u_1 \leq u_2$ , and  $E = \Sigma_{u_1} \cap \Sigma^{u_2}$  has finite volume, then  $E$  is a set of locally finite perimeter and, for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,*

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) &= \int_{G \cap \{u_1 < u_2\}} \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_1|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + \int_{G \cap \{u_1 < u_2\}} \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_2|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \\ &\quad + |D^c u_1|(G \cap \{\tilde{u}_1 < \tilde{u}_2\}) + |D^c u_2|(G \cap \{\tilde{u}_1 < \tilde{u}_2\}) \\ &\quad + \int_{G \cap (S_{u_1} \cup S_{u_2})} \min \left\{ 2(\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1), [u_1] + [u_2] \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}, \end{aligned} \quad (3.2)$$

where this identity holds true in  $[0, \infty]$ , and with the convention that  $\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1 = 0$  when  $\tilde{u}_2 = \tilde{u}_1 = +\infty$ .

If  $E = \Sigma_{u_1} \cap \Sigma^{u_2}$  is of locally finite perimeter, then it is not necessarily true that  $u_1, u_2 \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ . The regularity of  $u_1$  and  $u_2$  is, in fact, quite minimal, and completely degenerates as we approach the set where  $u_1$  and  $u_2$  coincide.

**Proposition 3.2.** *Let  $u_1, u_2 : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be Lebesgue measurable functions with  $u_1 \leq u_2$  on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . Then  $E = \Sigma_{u_1} \cap \Sigma^{u_2}$  is of finite perimeter with  $0 < |E| < \infty$  if and only if  $v = u_2 - u_1 \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ,  $v \neq 0$ ,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ ,  $\{u_2 > t > u_1\}$  is of finite perimeter for a.e.  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ , and  $f \in L^1(\mathbb{R})$  for  $f(t) = P(\{u_2 > t > u_1\})$ ,  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ . In both cases,*

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\mathbb{R}} P(\{u_2 > t > u_1\}) dt &\leq P(E), \\ |Dv|(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}) &\leq P(F[v]), \\ \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) &\leq \frac{P(F[v])}{2}. \end{aligned}$$

Moreover, see Figure 3.1,

$$(\partial^e E)_z \subset [u_1^\wedge(z), u_1^\vee(z)] \cup [u_2^\wedge(z), u_2^\vee(z)], \quad \forall z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad (3.3)$$

and

$$\left( S_{u_1} \cup S_{u_2} \right) \setminus \left( \{u_2^\vee = u_1^\vee\} \cap \{u_2^\wedge = u_1^\wedge\} \right) \quad (3.4)$$

is countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable, with  $\{v^\vee = 0\} \subseteq \{u_2^\vee = u_1^\vee\} \cap \{u_2^\wedge = u_1^\wedge\}$ .

*Proof.* We first notice that, if we set  $E(t) = \{z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1} : (z, t) \in E\}$ , then we have  $E(t) = \{u_1 < t < u_2\}$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ , and that, by Fubini's theorem,  $E$  has finite volume if and only if  $v \in L^1(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ; in both cases  $|E| = \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} v$ .

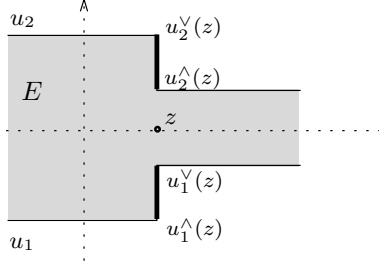


FIGURE 3.1. Inclusion (3.3).

*Step one:* Let us assume that  $E$  has finite perimeter with  $0 < |E| < \infty$ . As noticed, we have  $v \in L^1(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ . By Steiner's inequality,  $F[v]$  has finite perimeter. By [Mag12, Proposition 19.22], since  $|F[v] \cap \{x_n > 0\}| = \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} v/2 = |E|/2 > 0$ , we have that

$$\frac{P(F[v])}{2} \geq P(F[v]; \{x_n > 0\}) \geq \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(F[v]^{(1)} \cap \{x_n = 0\}) = \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}).$$

If  $T \in C_c^1(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; \mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $\sup_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} |T| \leq 1$ , and we set  $S \in C_c^1(\mathbb{R}^n; \mathbb{R}^n)$  as  $S(x) = (T(\mathbf{p}x), 0)$ , then by Fubini's theorem and Steiner's inequality we find that

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} v(z) \operatorname{div}' T(z) dz = \int_{F[v]} \operatorname{div} S \leq P(F[v]) \leq P(E).$$

Hence,  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , with  $|Dv|(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}) \leq P(F[v])$ . If  $w_h \in C_c^1(\mathbb{R}^n)$  with  $w_h \rightarrow 1_E$  in  $L^1(\mathbb{R}^n)$  and  $|Dw_h|(\mathbb{R}^n) \rightarrow P(E)$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$ , then  $w_h(\cdot, t) \rightarrow 1_{E(t)}$  in  $L^1(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  for a.e.  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ , and, correspondingly

$$\int_{E(t)} \operatorname{div}' T = \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} w_h \operatorname{div}' T = - \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} T \cdot \nabla w_h \leq \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} |\nabla w_h(z, t)| dz.$$

Hence, by Fatou's lemma,

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \sup \left\{ \left| \int_{E(t)} \operatorname{div}' T \right| : T \in C_c^1(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; \mathbb{R}^{n-1}), \sup_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} |T| \leq 1 \right\} dt \leq \liminf_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |\nabla w_h| = P(E),$$

so that  $E(t)$  is of finite perimeter for a.e.  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ , and  $\int_{\mathbb{R}} P(E(t)) dt \leq P(E)$ , as required.

*Step two:* We have already noticed that  $|E| = \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} v \in (0, \infty)$ . If  $\varphi \in C_c^1(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , then

$$\int_E \partial_n \varphi = \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} \varphi(z, u_2(z)) - \varphi(z, u_1(z)) dz \leq 2 \sup_{\mathbb{R}^n} |\varphi| \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}).$$

while

$$\begin{aligned} \int_E \nabla' \varphi &= \int_{\mathbb{R}} dt \int_{E(t)} \nabla' \varphi(z, t) dz = \int_{\mathbb{R}} dt \int_{\partial^* E(t)} \varphi(z, t) \nu_{E(t)}(z) d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(z) \\ &\leq \sup_{\mathbb{R}^n} |\varphi| \int_{\mathbf{q}(\operatorname{spt} \varphi)} P(E(t)) dt. \end{aligned}$$

If we set  $f(t) = P(E(t))$ , then we have just proved

$$\left| \int_E \nabla' \varphi \right| \leq \sup_{\mathbb{R}^n} |\varphi| \left( 2 \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) + \|f\|_{L^1(\mathbb{R})} \right),$$

so that  $E$  has finite perimeter.

*Step three:* For every  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  and  $r > 0$  we have

$$\mathcal{H}^n(E \cap \mathbf{C}_{x,r}) = \int_{\mathbf{q}x-r}^{\mathbf{q}x+r} \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\mathbf{D}_{\mathbf{p}x,r} \cap \{u_1 < s\} \cap \{u_2 > s\}) ds.$$

If  $\mathbf{q}x > u_2^\vee(\mathbf{p}x)$ , then given  $t \in (u_2^\vee(\mathbf{p}x), \mathbf{q}x)$  and  $r < \mathbf{q}x - t$  we find that

$$\mathcal{H}^n(E \cap \mathbf{C}_{x,r}) \leq 2r \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\mathbf{D}_{\mathbf{p}x,r} \cap \{u_2 > t\}) = o(r^n),$$

so that  $x \in E^{(0)}$ . By a similar argument, we show that

$$\begin{aligned} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \mathbf{q}x > u_2^\vee(\mathbf{p}x)\right\} \cup \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \mathbf{q}x < u_1^\wedge(\mathbf{p}x)\right\} &\subset E^{(0)}, \\ \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : u_1^\vee(\mathbf{p}x) < \mathbf{q}x < u_2^\wedge(\mathbf{p}x)\right\} &\subset E^{(1)}. \end{aligned}$$

We thus conclude that, if  $x \in \partial^e E$ , then  $u_1^\wedge(\mathbf{p}x) \leq \mathbf{q}x \leq u_2^\vee(\mathbf{p}x)$  and either  $\mathbf{q}x \leq u_1^\vee(\mathbf{p}x)$  or  $\mathbf{q}x \geq u_2^\wedge(\mathbf{p}x)$ .

*Step four:* Let  $I$  be a countable dense subset of  $\mathbb{R}$  such that  $\{u_1 < t < u_2\}$  is of finite perimeter for every  $t \in I$ . We claim that

$$\{u_2^\wedge > u_1^\wedge\} \cap S_{u_1} \subset \bigcup_{t \in I} \partial^e \{u_2 > t > u_1\}. \quad (3.5)$$

Indeed, if  $\min\{u_2^\wedge(z), u_1^\vee(z)\} > t > u_1^\wedge(z)$ , then

$$\theta(\{u_2 > t\}, z) = 1, \quad \theta^*(\{u_1 < t\}, z) > 0, \quad \theta_*(\{u_1 < t\}, z) < 1,$$

which implies  $\theta^*(\{u_1 < t < u_2\}, z) > 0$  and that  $\theta_*(\{u_1 < t < u_2\}, z) < 1$ , and thus (3.5). In particular,  $\{u_2^\wedge > u_1^\wedge\} \cap S_{u_1}$  is countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable. By entirely similar arguments, one checks that the sets  $\{u_2^\vee > u_1^\vee\} \cap S_{u_2}$ ,  $S_{u_1}^c \cap S_{u_2}$  and  $S_{u_1} \cap S_{u_2}^c$  are included in the set on the right-hand side of (3.5), and thus complete the proof of (3.4).

*Step five:* We prove that  $\{v^\vee = 0\} \subseteq \{u_2^\vee = u_1^\vee\} \cap \{u_2^\wedge = u_1^\wedge\}$ . Indeed from the general fact that  $(f+g)^\vee \leq f^\vee + g^\vee$ , we obtain that  $0 \leq u_2^\vee - u_1^\vee \leq (u_2 - u_1)^\vee = v^\vee$ . At the same time,  $0 \leq u_2^\wedge - u_1^\wedge = (-u_1)^\vee - (-u_2)^\vee \leq (-u_1 + u_2)^\vee = v^\vee$ .  $\square$

*Proof of Theorem 3.1. Step one:* We first consider the case that  $u_1, u_2 \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ . By [GMS98a, Section 4.1.5],  $\Sigma_{u_1}$  and  $\Sigma^{u_2}$  are of locally finite perimeter, with

$$\partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap (S_{u_1}^c \times \mathbb{R}) =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \tilde{u}_1(\mathbf{p}x) = \mathbf{q}x\right\}, \quad (3.6)$$

$$\partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap (S_{u_1} \times \mathbb{R}) =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : u_1^\wedge(\mathbf{p}x) < \mathbf{q}x < u_1^\vee(\mathbf{p}x)\right\}, \quad (3.7)$$

and, by similar arguments, with

$$\Sigma_{u_1}^{(1)} \cap (S_{u_1}^c \times \mathbb{R}) =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \tilde{u}_1(\mathbf{p}x) < \mathbf{q}x\right\}, \quad (3.8)$$

$$\Sigma_{u_1}^{(1)} \cap (S_{u_1} \times \mathbb{R}) =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : u_1^\vee(\mathbf{p}x) < \mathbf{q}x\right\}, \quad (3.9)$$

$$(\Sigma^{u_2})^{(1)} \cap (S_{u_2}^c \times \mathbb{R}) =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \tilde{u}_2(\mathbf{p}x) > \mathbf{q}x\right\}, \quad (3.10)$$

$$(\Sigma^{u_2})^{(1)} \cap (S_{u_2} \times \mathbb{R}) =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : u_2^\wedge(\mathbf{p}x) > \mathbf{q}x\right\}. \quad (3.11)$$

Let us now recall that, by [Mag12, Theorem 16.3], if  $F_1, F_2$  are sets of locally finite perimeter, then

$$\partial^*(F_1 \cap F_2) =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left( F_1^{(1)} \cap \partial^* F_2 \right) \cup \left( F_2^{(1)} \cap \partial^* F_1 \right) \cup \left( \partial^* F_1 \cap \partial^* F_2 \cap \{\nu_{F_1} = \nu_{F_2}\} \right); \quad (3.12)$$

moreover, if  $F_1 \subset F_2$ , then  $\nu_{F_1} = \nu_{F_2}$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\partial^* F_1 \cap \partial^* F_2$ . Since  $u_1 \leq u_2$  implies  $\Sigma_{u_2} \subset \Sigma_{u_1}$  and  $\Sigma^{u_2} = \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \Sigma_{u_2}$ , so that  $\mu_{\Sigma_{u_2}} = -\mu_{\Sigma^{u_2}}$ , we thus find

$$\nu_{\Sigma_{u_1}} = -\nu_{\Sigma^{u_2}}, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } \partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap \partial^* \Sigma^{u_2}. \quad (3.13)$$

By (3.12) and (3.13), since  $E = \Sigma_{u_1} \cap \Sigma^{u_2}$  we find

$$\partial^* E =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left( \partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap (\Sigma^{u_2})^{(1)} \right) \cup \left( \partial^* \Sigma^{u_2} \cap (\Sigma_{u_1})^{(1)} \right).$$

We now apply (3.6) to  $u_1$  and (3.10) to  $u_2$  to find

$$\begin{aligned} & \left( \partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap (\Sigma^{u_2})^{(1)} \right) \cap \left( (S_{u_1}^c \cap S_{u_2}^c) \times \mathbb{R} \right) \\ &=_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{ (z, \tilde{u}_1(z)) : z \in (S_{u_1}^c \cap S_{u_2}^c), \tilde{u}_1(z) < \tilde{u}_2(z) \right\}. \end{aligned} \quad (3.14)$$

We combine (3.7) applied to  $u_1$  and (3.10) applied to  $u_2$  to find

$$\begin{aligned} & \left( \partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap (\Sigma^{u_2})^{(1)} \right) \cap \left( (S_{u_1} \cap S_{u_2}^c) \times \mathbb{R} \right) \\ &=_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{ (z, t) : z \in (S_{u_1} \cap S_{u_2}^c), u_1^\wedge(z) < t < \min\{u_1^\vee(z), \tilde{u}_2(z)\} \right\}. \end{aligned} \quad (3.15)$$

We combine (3.7) applied to  $u_1$  and (3.11) applied to  $u_2$  to find

$$\begin{aligned} & \left( \partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap (\Sigma^{u_2})^{(1)} \right) \cap \left( (S_{u_1} \cap S_{u_2}) \times \mathbb{R} \right) \\ &=_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{ (z, t) : z \in (S_{u_1} \cap S_{u_2}), u_1^\wedge(z) < t < \min\{u_1^\vee(z), u_2^\wedge(z)\} \right\}. \end{aligned} \quad (3.16)$$

We finally apply (3.6) to  $u_1$  and (3.11) to  $u_2$  to find

$$\begin{aligned} & \left( \partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap (\Sigma^{u_2})^{(1)} \right) \cap \left( (S_{u_1}^c \cap S_{u_2}) \times \mathbb{R} \right) \\ &=_{\mathcal{H}^{n-1}} \left\{ (z, \tilde{u}_1(z)) : z \in (S_{u_1}^c \cap S_{u_2}), \tilde{u}_1(z) < u_2^\wedge(z) \right\}. \end{aligned} \quad (3.17)$$

This gives, by (3.1),

$$\begin{aligned} & \mathcal{H}^{n-1} \left( \partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap (\Sigma^{u_2})^{(1)} \cap (G \times \mathbb{R}) \right) \\ \text{by (3.14)} \quad &= \int_{G \cap \{u_1 < u_2\}} \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_1|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + |D^c u_1| \left( G \cap \{\tilde{u}_1 < \tilde{u}_2\} \right) \\ \text{by (3.15) and (3.16)} \quad &+ \int_{G \cap S_{u_1}} \left( \min\{u_1^\vee, u_2^\wedge\} - u_1^\wedge \right)_+ d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}, \end{aligned}$$

where we have also taken into account that, as a consequence of (3.17), we simply have

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \left( \left( \partial^* \Sigma_{u_1} \cap (\Sigma^{u_2})^{(1)} \right) \cap \left( (S_{u_1}^c \cap S_{u_2}) \times \mathbb{R} \right) \right) = 0,$$

by [Fed69, 3.2.23]. Also, by symmetry,

$$\begin{aligned} & \mathcal{H}^{n-1} \left( \partial^* \Sigma^{u_2} \cap (\Sigma_{u_1})^{(1)} \cap (G \times \mathbb{R}) \right) \\ &= \int_{G \cap \{u_1 < u_2\}} \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_2|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + |D^c u_2| \left( G \cap \{\tilde{u}_1 < \tilde{u}_2\} \right) \\ &+ \int_{G \cap S_{u_2}} \left( u_2^\vee - \max\{u_2^\wedge, u_1^\vee\} \right)_+ d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}. \end{aligned}$$

In conclusion we have proved

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) &= \int_{G \cap \{u_1 < u_2\}} \left( \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_1|^2} + \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_2|^2} \right) d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \\ &+ |D^c u_1| \left( G \cap \{\tilde{u}_1 < \tilde{u}_2\} \right) + |D^c u_2| \left( G \cap \{\tilde{u}_1 < \tilde{u}_2\} \right) \\ &+ \int_{G \cap (S_{u_1} \cup S_{u_2})} \left( \min\{u_1^\vee, u_2^\wedge\} - u_1^\wedge \right)_+ + \left( u_2^\vee - \max\{u_2^\wedge, u_1^\vee\} \right)_+ d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}. \end{aligned} \quad (3.18)$$

We thus deduce (3.2) by means of (3.18) and thanks to the identity,

$$\begin{aligned}
\min \left\{ 2(\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1), [u_1] + [u_2] \right\} &= \min \left\{ u_2^\vee + u_2^\wedge - (u_1^\vee + u_1^\wedge), u_1^\vee - u_1^\wedge + u_2^\vee - u_2^\wedge \right\} \\
&= u_2^\vee - u_1^\wedge + \min \left\{ u_2^\wedge - u_1^\vee, u_1^\vee - u_2^\wedge \right\} \\
&= u_2^\vee - u_1^\wedge + \min \{ u_2^\wedge, u_1^\vee \} - \max \{ u_2^\wedge, u_1^\vee \} \\
&= \left( \min \{ u_1^\vee, u_2^\wedge \} - u_1^\wedge \right)_+ + \left( u_2^\vee - \max \{ u_2^\wedge, u_1^\vee \} \right)_+.
\end{aligned}$$

This completes the proof of the theorem in the case that  $u_1, u_2 \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ .

*Step two:* We now address the general case. If  $u_1, u_2 \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , then  $\Sigma_{u_1}$  and  $\Sigma^{u_2}$  are sets of locally finite perimeter by [CCDPM13, Proposition 3.1], and thus  $E$  is of locally finite perimeter. We now prove (3.2). To this end, since (3.2) is an identity between Borel measures on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , it suffices to consider the case that  $G$  is *bounded*. Given  $M > 0$ , let  $E_M = \Sigma_{\tau_M(u_1)} \cap \Sigma^{\tau_M(u_2)}$ . Since  $\tau_M u_i \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  for every  $M > 0$ ,  $i = 1, 2$ , by step one we find that  $E_M$  is a set of locally finite perimeter, and that (3.2) holds true on  $E_M$  with  $\tau_M(u_1)$  and  $\tau_M(u_2)$  in place of  $u_1$  and  $u_2$ . We are thus going to complete the proof of the theorem by showing that,

$$P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) = \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} P(E_M; G \times \mathbb{R}), \quad (3.19)$$

$$\int_{G \cap \{u_1 < u_2\}} \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_i|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} = \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} \int_{G \cap \{\tau_M(u_1) < \tau_M(u_2)\}} \sqrt{1 + |\nabla \tau_M(u_i)|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1}, \quad (3.20)$$

$$|D^c u_i| \left( G \cap \{\tilde{u}_1 < \tilde{u}_2\} \right) = \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |D^c \tau_M(u_i)| \left( G \cap \{\widetilde{\tau_M(u_1)} < \widetilde{\tau_M(u_2)}\} \right), \quad (3.21)$$

and that

$$\begin{aligned}
&\int_{G \cap (S_{u_1} \cup S_{u_2})} \min \left\{ 2(\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1), [u_1] + [u_2] \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\
&= \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} \int_{G \cap (S_{\tau_M(u_1)} \cup S_{\tau_M(u_2)})} \min \left\{ 2(\widetilde{\tau_M(u_2)} - \widetilde{\tau_M(u_1)}), [\tau_M(u_1)] + [\tau_M(u_2)] \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}.
\end{aligned} \quad (3.22)$$

Let us set  $f_M(a, b) = \tau_M(b) - \tau_M(a)$  for  $a, b \in \mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$ . By (2.6), we can write the right-hand side of (3.22) as  $\int_G h_M d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ , where

$$h_M = 1_{S_{\tau_M(u_1)} \cup S_{\tau_M(u_2)}} \gamma \left( f_M(u_1^\vee, u_2^\vee), f_M(u_1^\wedge, u_2^\wedge), f_M(u_1^\wedge, u_1^\vee), f_M(u_2^\wedge, u_2^\vee) \right),$$

for a function  $\gamma : \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow [0, \infty)$  that is increasing in each of its arguments. Since, for every  $a, b \in \mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$  with  $a \leq b$ , the quantity  $f_M(a, b)$  is increasing in  $M$ , with

$$\lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} f_M(a, b) = \begin{cases} 0, & \text{if } a = b = +\infty \text{ or } a = b = -\infty, \\ b - a, & \text{if else,} \end{cases}$$

we see that  $\{S_{\tau_M(u_i)}\}_{M>0}$  is a monotone increasing family of sets whose union is  $S_{u_i}$ ,  $\{h_M\}_{M>0}$  is an increasing family of functions on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , and that

$$\lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} h_M = 1_{S_{u_1} \cup S_{u_2}} \min \left\{ 2(\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1), [u_1] + [u_2] \right\},$$

where the convention that  $\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1 = 0$  if  $\tilde{u}_2 = \tilde{u}_1 = +\infty$  was also taken into account; we have thus completed the proof of (3.22). Similarly, on noticing that

$$\begin{aligned}
\{\widetilde{\tau_M(u_1)} < \widetilde{\tau_M(u_2)}\} &= \{f_M(u_1^\vee, u_2^\vee) + f_M(u_1^\wedge, u_2^\wedge) > 0\} \\
&= \{f_M(u_1^\vee, u_2^\vee) > 0\} \cup \{f_M(u_1^\wedge, u_2^\wedge) > 0\},
\end{aligned}$$

we see that  $\{\{\widetilde{\tau}_M(u_1) < \widetilde{\tau}_M(u_2)\}\}_{M>0}$  is a monotone increasing family of sets whose union is  $\{u_2^\vee > u_1^\vee\} \cup \{u_2^\wedge > u_1^\wedge\}$ . Therefore, by definition of  $|D^c u_i|$ , we find, for  $i = 1, 2$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |D^c \tau_M u_i| \left( G \cap \{\widetilde{\tau}_M(u_1) < \widetilde{\tau}_M(u_2)\} \right) &= |D^c u_i| \left( G \cap (\{u_2^\vee > u_1^\vee\} \cup \{u_2^\wedge > u_1^\wedge\}) \right) \\ &= |D^c u_i| \left( G \cap \{\tilde{u}_1 < \tilde{u}_2\} \right), \end{aligned}$$

where in the last identity we have taken into account that  $S_{u_1} \cup S_{u_2}$  is countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable, and thus  $|D^c u_i|$ -negligible for  $i = 1, 2$ . This proves (3.21). Next, we notice that

$$|\nabla \tau_M(u_i)| = 1_{\{|u_i| < M\}} |\nabla u_i|, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1},$$

so that (3.20) follows again by monotone convergence. By (3.2) applied to  $E_M$  this shows in particular that the limit as  $M \rightarrow \infty$  of  $P(E_M; G \times \mathbb{R})$  exists in  $[0, \infty]$ . Thus, in order to prove (3.19) it suffices to show that  $P(E; G \times \mathbb{R})$  is the limit of  $P(E_{M_h}; G \times \mathbb{R})$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$ , where  $\{M_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  has been chosen in such a way that

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \mathcal{H}^{n-1} \left( E^{(1)} \cap \{|x_n| = M_h\} \right) = 0, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1} \left( \partial^e E \cap \{|x_n| = M_h\} \right) = 0, \quad \forall h \in \mathbb{N}. \quad (3.23)$$

(Notice that the choice of  $\{M_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  is made possible by the fact that  $|E| < \infty$ , and since  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \llcorner \partial^e E$  is a Radon measure.) Indeed, by  $E_M = E \cap \{|x_n| < M\}$ , by (3.23), and by [Mag12, Theorem 16.3], we have that

$$\partial^e E_{M_h} = \left( \{|x_n| < M_h\} \cap \partial^e E \right) \cup \left( \{|x_n| = M_h\} \cap E^{(1)} \right), \quad \forall h \in \mathbb{N},$$

so that, by the first identity in (3.23) we find  $P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) = \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} P(E_{M_h}; G \times \mathbb{R})$ , as required. This completes the proof of the theorem.  $\square$

In practice, we shall always apply Theorem 3.1 in situations where the sets under consideration are described in terms of their barycenter and slice length functions.

**Corollary 3.3.** *If  $v \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$ ,  $b \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , and*

$$W = W[v, b] = \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^n : |\mathbf{q}x - b(\mathbf{p}x)| < \frac{v(\mathbf{p}x)}{2} \right\}, \quad (3.24)$$

*then  $u_1 = b - (v/2) \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ,  $u_2 = b + (v/2) \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ,  $W$  is a set of locally finite perimeter with finite volume, and for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  we have*

$$\begin{aligned} P(W; G \times \mathbb{R}) &= \int_{G \cap \{v>0\}} \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b + \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|^2} + \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b - \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \quad (3.25) \\ &+ \int_{G \cap (S_v \cup S_b)} \min \left\{ v^\vee + v^\wedge, \max \left\{ [v], 2[b] \right\} \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\ &+ \left| D^c \left( b + \frac{v}{2} \right) \right| \left( G \cap \{\tilde{v} > 0\} \right) + \left| D^c \left( b - \frac{v}{2} \right) \right| \left( G \cap \{\tilde{v} > 0\} \right), \end{aligned}$$

*where this identity holds true in  $[0, \infty]$ .*

*Proof.* It is easily seen that  $(BV \cap L^\infty) + GBV \subset GBV$ . By Theorem 3.1,  $W = \Sigma_{u_1} \cap \Sigma^{u_2}$  is of locally finite perimeter, and  $P(W; G \times \mathbb{R})$  can be computed by means of (3.2) for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . We are thus left to prove that,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $S_{u_1} \cup S_{u_2}$ ,

$$\min \left\{ 2(\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1), [u_1] + [u_2] \right\} = \min \left\{ v^\vee + v^\wedge, \max \left\{ [v], 2[b] \right\} \right\}. \quad (3.26)$$



On  $J_{u_1} \cap J_{u_2} \cap \{\nu_{u_1} = \nu_{u_2}\}$  we have that

$$\begin{aligned} b^\vee &= \frac{u_1^\vee + u_2^\vee}{2}, & v^\vee &= \max \left\{ u_2^\vee - u_1^\vee, u_2^\wedge - u_1^\wedge \right\}, \\ b^\wedge &= \frac{u_1^\wedge + u_2^\wedge}{2}, & v^\wedge &= \min \left\{ u_2^\vee - u_1^\vee, u_2^\wedge - u_1^\wedge \right\}, \end{aligned}$$

while on  $J_{u_1} \cap J_{u_2} \cap \{\nu_{u_1} = -\nu_{u_2}\}$  we find

$$\begin{aligned} b^\vee &= \max \left\{ \frac{u_2^\vee + u_1^\wedge}{2}, \frac{u_2^\wedge + u_1^\vee}{2} \right\}, & v^\vee &= u_2^\vee - u_1^\wedge, \\ b^\wedge &= \min \left\{ \frac{u_2^\vee + u_1^\wedge}{2}, \frac{u_2^\wedge + u_1^\vee}{2} \right\}, & v^\wedge &= u_2^\wedge - u_1^\vee, \end{aligned}$$

so that (3.26) is proved through an elementary case by case argument on  $J_{u_1} \cap J_{u_2}$ , and thus,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $S_{u_1} \cap S_{u_2}$ . At the same time, on  $S_{u_1} \cap S_{u_2}^c$  we have

$$\begin{aligned} b^\vee &= \frac{\tilde{u}_2 + u_1^\vee}{2}, & v^\vee &= \tilde{u}_2 - u_1^\wedge, \\ b^\wedge &= \frac{\tilde{u}_2 + u_1^\wedge}{2}, & v^\wedge &= \tilde{u}_2 - u_1^\vee, \end{aligned}$$

from which we easily deduce (3.26) on  $S_{u_1} \cap S_{u_2}^c$ ; by symmetry, we notice the validity of (3.26) on  $S_{u_1}^c \cap S_{u_2}$ , and thus conclude the proof of the corollary.  $\square$

**Corollary 3.4.** *Let  $v : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow [0, \infty)$  be Lebesgue measurable. Then,  $F[v]$  is of finite perimeter and volume if and only if  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  and  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ . In this case, if  $F = F[v]$ , then for every  $z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  we have*

$$\left( -\frac{v^\wedge(z)}{2}, \frac{v^\wedge(z)}{2} \right) \subset (F^{(1)})_z \subset \left[ -\frac{v^\wedge(z)}{2}, \frac{v^\wedge(z)}{2} \right], \quad (3.27)$$

$$\left\{ t \in \mathbb{R} : \frac{v^\wedge(z)}{2} < |t| < \frac{v^\vee(z)}{2} \right\} \subset (\partial^e F)_z \subset \left\{ t \in \mathbb{R} : \frac{v^\wedge(z)}{2} \leq |t| \leq \frac{v^\vee(z)}{2} \right\}, \quad (3.28)$$

while, for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,

$$P(F; G \times \mathbb{R}) = 2 \int_{G \cap \{v > 0\}} \sqrt{1 + \left| \frac{\nabla v}{2} \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + \int_{G \cap S_v} [v] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c v|(G). \quad (3.29)$$

*Proof.* By Proposition 3.2 and the coarea formula (2.15), we see that  $F[v]$  is of finite perimeter if and only if  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  and  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ . By arguing as in step three of the proof of Proposition 3.2, we easily prove (3.27) and (3.28). Finally, by applying Theorem 3.1 to  $u_2 = v/2$  and  $u_1 = -v/2$ , we prove (3.29) with  $|D^c v|(G \cap \{\tilde{v} > 0\})$  in place of  $|D^c v|(G)$ . We conclude the proof of the corollary by Lemma 2.2.  $\square$

We close this section with the proof of Proposition 1.5.

*Proof of Proposition 1.5.* We want to prove that, if  $\lambda \in [0, 1] \setminus \{1/2\}$  and

$$E = \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^n : -\lambda v_2(\mathbf{p}x) - \frac{v_1(\mathbf{p}x)}{2} \leq \mathbf{q}x \leq \frac{v_1(\mathbf{p}x)}{2} + (1 - \lambda) v_2(\mathbf{p}x) \right\}, \quad (3.30)$$

then  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  and  $\mathcal{H}^n(E \Delta (t e_n + F[v])) > 0$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ . By Corollary 3.4,

$$P(F[v]) = 2 \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( \frac{v_1}{2} \right) \right|^2} + |D^s v_2|(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}). \quad (3.31)$$

At the same time,  $E = W[v, b]$ , where  $b = ((1/2) - \lambda) v_2$ . Since  $D^s v_1 = 0$ ,  $D^a v_2 = 0$ , and  $v^\vee + v^\wedge \geq [v] = [v_2] \geq 2[b]$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , we easily find

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla\left(b \pm \frac{v}{2}\right) &= \pm \nabla\left(\frac{v_1}{2}\right), & \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \\ \min\left\{v^\vee + v^\wedge, \max\left\{[v], 2[b]\right\}\right\} &= [v_2], & \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \\ D^c\left(b + \frac{v}{2}\right) &= (1 - \lambda) D^c v_2, & D^c\left(b - \frac{v}{2}\right) = -\lambda D^c v_2. \end{aligned}$$

Since  $S_b \cup S_v =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} S_{v_2}$ , we find  $P(E) = P(F[v])$  by (3.31) and (3.25). At the same time,

$$\mathcal{H}^n(E\Delta(t e_n + F[v])) = 2 \int_{\{v>0\}} \left|t - \left(\frac{1}{2} - \lambda\right)v_2\right| d\mathcal{H}^{n-1}, \quad \forall t \in \mathbb{R},$$

so that  $\mathcal{H}^n(E\Delta(t e_n + F[v])) > 0$  as  $\lambda \neq 1/2$  and  $v_2$  is non-constant on  $\{v > 0\}$ .  $\square$

**3.2. A fine analysis of the barycenter function.** We now prove Theorem 1.1, stating in particular that  $b_E 1_{\{v>\delta\}} \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  whenever  $E$  is a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter and  $\{v > \delta\}$  is of finite perimeter. We first discuss some examples showing that this is the optimal degree of regularity we can expect for the barycenter. (Let us also recall that the regularity of barycenter functions in arbitrary codimension, but under “no vertical boundaries” and “no vanishing sections” assumptions, was addressed in [BCF13, Theorem 4.3].)

**Remark 3.1.** In the case  $n = 2$ , as it will be clear from the proof of Theorem 1.1, conclusion (1.11) can be strengthened to  $1_{\{v>\delta\}} b_E \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ . The localization on  $\{v > \delta\}$  is necessary. Indeed, let us define  $E \subset \mathbb{R}^2$  as

$$E = \bigcup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^2 : \frac{1}{h+1} < \mathbf{p}x < \frac{1}{h}, \left|\mathbf{q}x - (-1)^h\right| < \frac{1}{h^2}\right\},$$

so that  $E$  has finite perimeter and volume, and has segments as sections. However,

$$b_E(z) = \sum_{h \in \mathbb{N}} (-1)^h 1_{((h+1)^{-1}, h^{-1})}(z), \quad z \in \mathbb{R},$$

so that  $b_E \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R}) \setminus BV(\mathbb{R})$ . We also notice that, in the case  $n \geq 3$ , the use of generalized functions of bounded variation is necessary. For example, let  $E_\alpha \subset \mathbb{R}^3$  be such that

$$E_\alpha = \bigcup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^3 : \frac{1}{(h+1)^2} < |\mathbf{p}x| < \frac{1}{h^2}, \left|\mathbf{q}x - h^\alpha\right| < \frac{1}{2}\right\}, \quad \alpha > 0.$$

In this way,  $E_\alpha$  has always finite perimeter and volume, with  $v(z) = 1$  if  $|z| < 1$  and

$$1_{\{v>\delta\}}(z) b_{E_\alpha}(z) = b_{E_\alpha}(z) = \sum_{h \in \mathbb{N}} 1_{((h+1)^{-2}, h^{-2})}(|z|) h^\alpha, \quad \forall z \in \mathbb{R}^2, 0 < \delta < 1.$$

In particular,  $1_{\{v>\delta\}} b_{E_2} \in L^1(\mathbb{R}^2) \setminus BV(\mathbb{R}^2)$  and  $1_{\{v>\delta\}} b_{E_4} \notin L^1_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^2)$ . Hence, without truncation,  $1_{\{v>\delta\}} b_E$  may either fail to be of bounded variation (even if it is locally summable), or it may just fail to be locally summable.

Before entering into the proof of Theorem 1.1, we shall need to prove that the momentum function  $m_E$  of a vertically bounded set  $E$  is of bounded variation; see Lemma 3.5 below. Given  $E \subset \mathbb{R}^n$ , we say that  $E$  is vertically bounded (by  $M > 0$ ) if

$$E \subset_{\mathcal{H}^n} \left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : |\mathbf{q}x| < M\right\}.$$

**Lemma 3.5.** *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  and  $E$  is a vertically bounded,  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter, then  $m_E \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , where*

$$m_E(z) = \int_{E_z} t d\mathcal{H}^1(t), \quad \forall z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}.$$

*Proof.* If  $E$  is vertically bounded by  $M > 0$ , then  $v \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ,  $|m_E| \leq Mv$ , and  $m_E \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ . Moreover,  $m_E \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  as, for every  $\varphi \in C_c^1(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} m_E \nabla' \varphi d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} &= \int_E \nabla'(\varphi(\mathbf{p}x) \mathbf{q}x) d\mathcal{H}^n(x) = \int_{\partial^* E} \varphi(\mathbf{p}x) \mathbf{q}x \mathbf{p}\nu_E(x) d\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(x) \\ &\leq M \sup_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} |\varphi| P(E). \end{aligned} \quad \square$$

*Proof of Theorem 1.1. Step one:* Let us decompose  $z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  as  $z = (z_1, z') \in \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}^{n-2}$ . For every fixed  $z' \in \mathbb{R}^{n-2}$ ,  $f: \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ ,  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , and  $E \subset \mathbb{R}^n$ , we define

$$\begin{aligned} f^{z'}: \mathbb{R} &\rightarrow \mathbb{R}, & f^{z'}(z_1) &= f(z_1, z'), \\ G^{z'} &= \{z_1 \in \mathbb{R} : (z_1, z) \in G\}, \\ E^{z'} &= \{(z_1, t) \in \mathbb{R}^2 : (z_1, z', t) \in E\}. \end{aligned}$$

We now consider  $v$  and  $E$  as in the statement, and identify a set  $I \subset (0, 1)$  such that  $\mathcal{H}^1((0, 1) \setminus I) = 0$  and if  $\delta \in I$ , then  $\{v > \delta\}$  is a set of finite perimeter. We now fix  $\delta \in I$ , and consider a set  $J \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-2}$  (depending on  $\delta$ , and whose existence is a consequence of Theorem C in section 4.4) such that  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\mathbb{R}^{n-2} \setminus J) = 0$  and, for every  $z' \in J$ ,  $E^{z'}$  is a set of finite perimeter in  $\mathbb{R}^2$  (hence,  $v^{z'} \in BV(\mathbb{R})$ ) and

$$\{v > \delta\}^{z'} = \{v^{z'} > \delta\}$$

is a set of finite perimeter in  $\mathbb{R}$ . As we shall see in step three, for every  $z' \in J$ ,

$$\left| D \left( \tau_M \left( \mathbf{1}_{\{v^{z'} > \delta\}} b_{E^{z'}} \right) \right) \right|(\mathbb{R}) \leq C(M, \delta) \left\{ P \left( \{v^{z'} > \delta\} \right) + P(E^{z'}) \right\}.$$

If we thus take into account that

$$\left( \tau_M \left( \mathbf{1}_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E \right) \right)^{z'} = \tau_M \left( \mathbf{1}_{\{v^{z'} > \delta\}} b_{E^{z'}} \right),$$

we thus conclude that

$$\begin{aligned} &\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-2}} \left| D \left( \left( \tau_M \left( \mathbf{1}_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E \right) \right)^{z'} \right) \right|(\mathbb{R}) d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(z') \\ &\leq C(M, \delta) \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-2}} \left\{ P(\{v^{z'} > \delta\}) + P(E^{z'}) \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(z') \\ &\leq C(M, \delta) \left\{ P(\{v > \delta\}) + P(E) \right\}, \end{aligned}$$

where in the last step we have used [Mag12, Proposition 14.5]. We can repeat this argument along each coordinate direction in  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  and combine it with [AFP00, Remark 3.104] to conclude that  $\tau_M(\mathbf{1}_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E) \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , with

$$\left| D \left( \tau_M \left( \mathbf{1}_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E \right) \right) \right|(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}) \leq C(M, \delta) \left\{ P(\{v > \delta\}) + P(E) \right\}.$$

The proof of (1.11) will then be completed in the following two steps.

*Step two:* Let  $n = 2$ . We claim that  $P(E^s) < \infty$  implies  $v \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R})$ , while  $P(E) < \infty$  implies  $b_E \in L^\infty(\{v > \sigma\})$  for every  $\sigma > 0$ . The first claim follows by Corollary 3.4: indeed,  $P(E^s) < \infty$  implies  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R})$ , and thus, trivially,  $v \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R})$ . To prove the second claim, let us recall from step two in the proof of [Mag12, Theorem 19.15] that if  $a, b \in \mathbb{R}$  are such that  $a \neq b$  and

$$\mathcal{H}^1(E_a^{(1)}) + \mathcal{H}^1(E_b^{(1)}) < \infty, \quad \mathcal{H}^1(E_a^{(1)} \cap E_b^{(1)}) = 0, \quad \mathcal{H}^1(\partial^* E_a^{(1)}) = \mathcal{H}^1(\partial^* E_b^{(1)}) = 0,$$

then one has

$$\mathcal{H}^1(E_a^{(1)}) + \mathcal{H}^1(E_b^{(1)}) \leq P(E; \{a < x_1 < b\}). \quad (3.32)$$

Should  $b_E$  fail to be essentially bounded on  $\{v > \sigma\}$  for some  $\sigma > 0$ , then we may construct a strictly increasing sequence  $\{a_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \subset \mathbb{R}$  with  $\sigma \leq \mathcal{H}^1(E_{a_h}^{(1)}) < \infty$ ,  $\mathcal{H}^1(\partial^* E_{a_h}^{(1)}) = 0$ , and  $\mathcal{H}^1(E_{a_h}^{(1)} \cap E_{a_k}^{(1)}) = 0$  if  $h \neq k$ . Correspondingly, by (3.32), we would get

$$2\sigma \leq P(E; \{a_h < x_1 < a_{h+1}\}), \quad \forall h \in \mathbb{N},$$

and thus conclude that  $P(E) = +\infty$ .

*Step three:* Let  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R})$ ,  $E$  be a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter in  $\mathbb{R}^2$  such that  $E_z$  is a segment for  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -a.e.  $z \in \mathbb{R}$ , and let  $\delta > 0$  be such that  $\{v > \delta\}$  is a set of finite perimeter in  $\mathbb{R}$ . According to step one, in order to complete the proof of (1.11) we are left to show that, if  $M > 0$ , then

$$\left| D \left( \tau_M \left( 1_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E \right) \right) \right|(\mathbb{R}) \leq C(M, \delta) \left\{ P(\{v > \delta\}) + P(E) \right\}. \quad (3.33)$$

By step two,  $v \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R})$  and  $b_E \in L^\infty(\{v > \delta\})$ . In particular,  $E$  is vertically bounded above  $\{v > \delta\}$ , that is, there exists  $L(\delta) > 0$  such that

$$E(\delta) = E \cap \left( \{v > \delta\} \times \mathbb{R} \right) \subset_{\mathcal{H}^2} \left\{ x \in \mathbb{R}^2 : v(\mathbf{p}x) > \delta, |\mathbf{q}x| < L(\delta) \right\}. \quad (3.34)$$

Let us now set  $v_\delta = 1_{\{v > \delta\}} v$ . Since  $\{v > \delta\}$  is of finite perimeter, we have

$$v_\delta \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}), \quad \{v_\delta > 0\} = \{v > \delta\}.$$

Concerning  $E(\delta)$ , we notice that, since  $\{v > \delta\} \times \mathbb{R}$  is of locally finite perimeter, then  $E(\delta)$  is, at least, a  $v_\delta$ -distributed set of locally finite perimeter such that  $E(\delta)_z$  is a segment for  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -a.e.  $z \in \mathbb{R}$ . But in fact, (3.34) implies  $\{|x_n| > L(\delta)\} \subset E(\delta)^{(0)}$ , while at the same time we have the inclusion

$$\partial^e E(\delta) \subset \left[ \partial^e E \cap \left( \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R} \right) \right] \cup \left[ \left( \partial^e \{v > \delta\} \times \mathbb{R} \right) \cap \left( E^{(1)} \cup \partial^e E \right) \right];$$

in particular,  $E(\delta)$  is of finite perimeter by Federer's criterion, as

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\partial^e E(\delta)) \leq P(E; \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) + 2L(\delta) P(\{v > \delta\}).$$

We now notice that  $b_{E(\delta)} = 1_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R})$ , with  $P(E(\delta); \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) \leq P(E)$ ; hence, (3.33) follows by showing

$$\left| D \left( \tau_M (b_{E(\delta)}) \right) \right|(\mathbb{R}) \leq C(M, \delta) \left\{ P(\{v_\delta > 0\}) + P(E(\delta); \{v_\delta > 0\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) \right\},$$

for every  $M > 0$ . It is now convenient to reset notation.

*Step four:* As shown in step three, the proof of (1.11) is completed by showing that if  $v \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R})$  is such that, for some  $\delta > 0$ ,  $\{v > 0\} = \{v > \delta\}$  is a set of finite perimeter in  $\mathbb{R}$ , and  $E$  is a vertically bounded,  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter in  $\mathbb{R}^2$  with  $b_E \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R})$ , then, for every  $M > 0$ ,

$$\left| D \left( \tau_M (b_E) \right) \right|(\mathbb{R}) \leq C(M, \delta) \left\{ P(\{v > 0\}) + P(E; \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) \right\}. \quad (3.35)$$

We start by noticing that, since  $E$  is vertically bounded, then by Lemma 3.5 we have  $m_E \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R})$ . Moreover, if we set

$$w = \frac{1_{\{v > 0\}}}{v} = \frac{1_{\{v > \delta\}}}{v},$$

then we have  $w \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R})$ , and thus  $b_E = w m_E \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R})$ . We now notice that, since  $\{v = 0\} \subset \{\tau_M(b_E) = 0\}$ , we have  $\{v = 0\}^{(1)} \subset \{\tau_M(b_E) = 0\}^{(1)}$ ; at the same time, a simple application of the co-area formula shows that

$$\begin{aligned} 0 &= |D(\tau_M(b_E))|(\{\tau_M(b_E) = 0\}^{(1)}) \geq |D(\tau_M(b_E))|(\{v = 0\}^{(1)}) \\ &= |D(\tau_M(b_E))|(\{v > 0\}^{(0)}). \end{aligned} \quad (3.36)$$

Moreover, since  $\{v > 0\}$  is a set of finite perimeter, we know that  $\partial^e\{v > 0\}$  is a finite set, so that

$$|D(\tau_M(b_E))|(\partial^e\{v > 0\}) = \int_{S_{\tau_M(b_E)} \cap \partial^e\{v > 0\}} [\tau_M(b_E)] d\mathcal{H}^0 \leq 2M P(\{v > 0\}), \quad (3.37)$$

where we have noticed that  $[\tau_M(b_E)] \leq 2M$  since  $|\tau_M(b_E)| \leq M$  on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . By (3.36) and (3.37), in order to achieve (3.35), we are left to prove that

$$|D(\tau_M(b_E))|(\{v > 0\}^{(1)}) \leq C(M, \delta) P(E; \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}). \quad (3.38)$$

By (2.9) and by  $\{v > \delta\} = \{v > 0\}$  we have

$$\{v^\wedge > 0\} \subset \{v > 0\}^{(1)} = \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \subset \{v^\wedge \geq \delta\} \subset \{v^\wedge > 0\},$$

that is  $\{v > 0\}^{(1)} = \{v^\wedge > 0\}$ . By applying Corollary 3.3 to  $G = \{v > 0\}^{(1)} = \{v^\wedge > 0\}$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} &P(E; \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) \\ &= \int_{\{v > 0\}} \sqrt{1 + \left| \left( b_E + \frac{v}{2} \right)' \right|^2} + \sqrt{1 + \left| \left( b_E - \frac{v}{2} \right)' \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^1 \\ &\quad + \int_{\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap (S_v \cup S_{b_E})} \min \left\{ v^\vee + v^\wedge, \max \left\{ [v], 2[b_E] \right\} \right\} d\mathcal{H}^0 \\ &\quad + \left| D^c \left( b_E + \frac{v}{2} \right) \right| \left( \{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \{\tilde{v} > 0\} \right) + \left| D^c \left( b_E - \frac{v}{2} \right) \right| \left( \{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \{\tilde{v} > 0\} \right). \end{aligned} \quad (3.39)$$

Since  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} = \{\tilde{v} = 0\} \cup \{v^\vee > 0 = v^\wedge\}$  where  $\{v^\vee > 0 = v^\wedge\} \subset_{\mathcal{H}^0} J_v$ , we find that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  is  $|D^c f|$ -equivalent to  $\{\tilde{v} = 0\}$  for every  $f \in BV_{loc}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ : hence,

$$\left| D^c \left( b_E \pm \frac{v}{2} \right) \right| \left( \{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \{\tilde{v} > 0\} \right) = \left| D^c \left( b_E \pm \frac{v}{2} \right) \right| \left( \{v^\wedge > 0\} \right). \quad (3.40)$$

By (3.39), (3.40), the triangular inequality, and as  $v^\wedge \geq \delta$  on  $\{v > 0\}^{(1)} = \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) &\geq 2 \int_{\{v > 0\}} |b'_E| d\mathcal{H}^1 + 2 \int_{\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap S_{b_E}} \min\{\delta, [b_E]\} d\mathcal{H}^0 \\ &\quad + 2 |D^c b_E|(\{v^\wedge > 0\}). \end{aligned} \quad (3.41)$$

At the same time, by [AFP00, Theorem 3.99], for every  $M > 0$  we have

$$\begin{aligned} &|D(\tau_M(b_E))|(\{v > 0\}^{(1)}) \\ &= \int_{\{|b_E| < M\} \cap \{v > 0\}} |b'_E| d\mathcal{H}^1 + |D^c b_E| \left( \left\{ |\tilde{b}_E| < M \right\} \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \right) \\ &\quad + \int_{S_{b_E} \cap \{b_E^\wedge < M\} \cap \{b_E^\vee > -M\} \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)}} \min\{M, b_E^\vee\} - \max\{-M, b_E^\wedge\} d\mathcal{H}^0. \end{aligned} \quad (3.42)$$

As it is easily seen by arguing on a case by case basis,

$$\min\{M, b_E^\vee\} - \max\{-M, b_E^\wedge\} \leq \max \left\{ 1, \frac{2M}{\delta} \right\} \min\{\delta, [b_E]\}, \quad \text{on } S_{b_E}. \quad (3.43)$$

By combining (3.41), (3.42), and (3.43) we conclude the proof of (3.38), thus of step four. The proof of (1.11) is now complete.

*Step five:* Since  $\{v > \delta\}$  is of finite perimeter for a.e.  $\delta > 0$ , we find that, correspondingly,  $b_\delta = 1_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  for a.e.  $\delta > 0$ . In particular,  $b_\delta$  is approximately differentiable at  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e.  $x \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . Since  $b_\delta = b_E$  on  $\{v > \delta\}$ , by (2.12) it follows that

$$\nabla b_E(x) = \nabla b_\delta(x), \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. } x \in \{v > \delta\}. \quad (3.44)$$

By considering  $\delta_h \rightarrow 0$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$  with  $\{v > \delta_h\}$  of finite perimeter for every  $h \in \mathbb{N}$ , we find that  $b_E$  is approximately differentiable at  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e.  $x \in \{v > 0\}$ . Since, trivially,  $b_E$  is approximately differentiable at *every*  $x \in \{v = 0\}^{(1)}$  with  $\nabla b_E(x) = 0$ , we conclude that  $b_E$  is approximately differentiable at  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e.  $x \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . By [AFP00, Theorem 4.34], for every Borel  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  we have

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(G \cap \partial^e \{b_\delta > t\}) dt = \int_G |\nabla b_\delta| d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + \int_{G \cap S_{b_\delta}} [b_\delta] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c b_\delta|(G). \quad (3.45)$$

Let us notice that, by (2.10),  $[b_\delta] = [b_E]$  on  $\{v > \delta\}^{(1)}$ , and thus  $S_{b_\delta} \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} = S_{b_E} \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}$ . By (3.44) and by applying (3.45) to  $G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}$  where  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  is a Borel set, we find

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e \{b_\delta > t\}) dt \\ &= \int_{G \cap \{v > \delta\}} |\nabla b_E| d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + \int_{G \cap S_{b_E} \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}} [b_E] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c b_\delta|(G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}). \end{aligned} \quad (3.46)$$

Since  $\tau_M b_\delta = 1_{\{v > \delta\}} \tau_M b_\delta$ , by applying Lemma 2.3 we find that, for every  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,

$$|D^c b_\delta|(G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}) = \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |D^c \tau_M b_\delta|(G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}) = \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |D^c \tau_M b_\delta|(G) = |D^c b_\delta|(G). \quad (3.47)$$

At the same time, since  $\{v > \delta\} \cap \{b_\delta > t\} = \{v > \delta\} \cap \{b_E > t\}$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ , we have

$$\{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e \{b_\delta > t\} = \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\}, \quad \forall t \in \mathbb{R},$$

and thus

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e \{b_\delta > t\}) dt = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\}) dt.$$

If we now set  $\delta = \delta_h$  into (3.46) and then let  $h \rightarrow \infty$ , then by

$$\{v^\wedge > 0\} = \bigcup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \{v > \delta_h\}^{(1)}, \quad (3.48)$$

(which follows by (2.9)), by (3.47), and thanks to the definition (1.13) of  $|D^c b_E|^+$ , we find that (1.12) holds true for every Borel set  $G \subset \{v^\wedge > 0\}$ , as required. We have thus completed the proof of Theorem 1.1.  $\square$

**3.3. Characterization of equality cases, part one.** In this section we prove the necessary conditions for equality cases in Steiner's inequality stated in Theorem 1.2. We premise the following simple lemma to the proof.

**Lemma 3.6.** *If  $\mu$  and  $\nu$  are  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ -valued Radon measures on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , then*

$$2|\mu|(G) \leq |\nu + \mu|(G) + |\nu - \mu|(G), \quad (3.49)$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . Moreover, equality holds in (3.49) for every bounded Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  if and only if there exists a Borel function  $f : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow [-1, 1]$  with

$$\nu(G) = \int_G f d\mu, \quad \text{for every bounded Borel set } G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}.$$

*Proof.* The validity of (3.49) follows immediately from the fact that if  $G$  is a Borel set in  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , then  $|\mu|(G)$  is the supremum of the sums  $\sum_{h \in \mathbb{N}} |\mu(G_h)|$  along partitions  $\{G_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  of  $G$  into bounded Borel sets. From the same fact, we immediately deduce that  $|\nu + \mu|(G) = |\nu - \mu|(G) = |\nu|(G)$  whenever  $|\mu|(G) = 0$ : therefore, if  $G$  is such that  $|\mu|(G) = 0$  and (3.49) holds as an equality, then  $|\nu|(G) = 0$ . In particular, if equality holds in (3.49) for every bounded Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , then  $|\nu|$  is absolutely continuous with respect to  $|\mu|$ . By the Radon-Nykodím theorem we have that  $\nu = g d|\mu|$  for a  $|\mu|$ -measurable function  $g : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , as well as  $\mu = h d|\mu|$ , for a  $|\mu|$ -measurable function  $h : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow S^{n-2}$ . In particular  $\nu \pm \mu = (g \pm h) d|\mu|$ , and thus, since equality holds in (3.49),

$$2|\mu|(G) = |\nu + \mu|(G) + |\nu - \mu|(G) = \int_G |g + h| d|\mu| + \int_G |g - h| d|\mu|,$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , which gives

$$|g + h| + |h - g| = 2 = 2|h|, \quad |\mu|\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}.$$

Thus, there exists  $\lambda : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow [0, \infty)$  such that  $(h - g) = \lambda(g + h)$   $|\mu|$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , i.e.

$$g = \frac{1 - \lambda}{1 + \lambda} h, \quad |\mu|\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}.$$

This proves that  $\nu = f d\mu$  where  $f = (1 - \lambda)/(1 + \lambda)$ . By Borel regularity of  $|\mu|$ , we can assume without loss of generality that  $f$  is Borel measurable. The proof is complete.  $\square$

*Proof of Theorem 1.2, necessary conditions.* Let  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ . By Theorem A, we have that  $E_z$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to a segment for  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e.  $z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , that is (1.15). As a consequence, by Theorem 1.1, we have  $b_\delta = 1_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  whenever  $\{v > \delta\}$  is of finite perimeter. Let us set

$$I = \left\{ \delta > 0 : \{v > \delta\} \text{ and } \{v < \delta\} \text{ are sets of finite perimeter} \right\}, \quad (3.50)$$

$$J_\delta = \left\{ M > 0 : \{b_\delta < M\} \text{ and } \{b_\delta > -M\} \text{ are sets of finite perimeter} \right\}, \quad (3.51)$$

and notice that  $\mathcal{H}^1((0, \infty) \setminus I) = 0$  since  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , and that  $\mathcal{H}^1((0, \infty) \setminus J_\delta) = 0$  for every  $\delta \in I$ , as  $b_\delta \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  whenever  $\delta \in I$ . By taking total variations in (1.18), we find  $2|D^c(\tau_M b_\delta)|(G) \leq |D^c v|(G)$  for every bounded Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . By letting first  $M \rightarrow \infty$  (in  $J_\delta$ ) and then  $\delta \rightarrow 0$  (in  $I$ ) we prove (1.19). Let us also notice that (1.20) is an immediate corollary of (1.12) and (1.19), once (1.16), (1.17) have been proved. Summarizing, these remarks show that we only need to prove the validity of (1.16), (1.17), and (1.18) (for  $\delta \in I$  and  $M \in J_\delta$ ) in order to complete the proof of the necessary conditions for equality cases. This is accomplished in various steps.

*Step one:* Let us fix  $\delta, L \in I$  and  $M \in J_\delta$ , and set

$$\Sigma_{\delta,L,M} = \{\delta < v < L\} \cap \{|b_E| < M\} = \{|b_\delta| < M\} \cap \{\delta < v < L\},$$

so that  $\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}$  is a set of finite perimeter. Since  $\tau_M b_\delta \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  (see the end of step one in the proof of Theorem 1.1),  $1_{\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}} \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , and  $\tau_M b_\delta = b_\delta = b_E$  on  $\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}$ , we have

$$b_{\delta,L,M} = 1_{\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}} b_E \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}).$$

We now claim that there exists a Borel function  $f_{\delta,L,M} : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow [-1/2, 1/2]$  such that

$$\nabla b_{\delta,L,M}(z) = 0, \quad \text{for } \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. } z \in \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}, \quad (3.52)$$

$$D^c b_{\delta,L,M}(G) = \int_G f_{\delta,L,M} d(D^c v), \quad \text{for every bounded Borel set } G \subset \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)}. \quad (3.53)$$

Indeed, let us set  $v_{\delta,L,M} = 1_{\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}} v$ . Since  $v_{\delta,L,M}, b_{\delta,L,M} \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , we can apply Corollary 3.3 to  $W = W[v_{\delta,L,M}, b_{\delta,L,M}]$ . Since  $W[v_{\delta,L,M}, b_{\delta,L,M}] = E \cap (\Sigma_{\delta,L,M} \times \mathbb{R})$ , and thus

$$\partial^e E \cap (\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) = \partial^e W[v_{\delta,L,M}, b_{\delta,L,M}] \cap (\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}),$$

we find that, for every Borel set  $G \subset \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)} \setminus (S_{v_{\delta,L,M}} \cup S_{b_{\delta,L,M}})$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) &= P(W[v_{\delta,L,M}, b_{\delta,L,M}]; G \times \mathbb{R}) \\ &= \int_G \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b_{\delta,L,M} + \frac{v_{\delta,L,M}}{2} \right) \right|^2} + \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b_{\delta,L,M} - \frac{v_{\delta,L,M}}{2} \right) \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \\ &\quad + \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,L,M} + \frac{v_{\delta,L,M}}{2} \right) \right|(G) + \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,L,M} - \frac{v_{\delta,L,M}}{2} \right) \right|(G). \end{aligned} \quad (3.54)$$

By Lemma 2.3 applied with  $v_{\delta,L,M} = 1_{\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}} v$ , we find that

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla v_{\delta,L,M} &= 1_{\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}} \nabla v, & \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \\ D^c v_{\delta,L,M} &= D^c v \llcorner \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)}, \\ S_{v_{\delta,L,M}} \cap \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)} &= S_v \cap \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)}. \end{aligned}$$

By (3.54), we thus find that

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) &= \int_G \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b_{\delta,L,M} + \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|^2} + \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b_{\delta,L,M} - \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \\ &\quad + \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,L,M} + \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|(G) + \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,L,M} - \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|(G), \end{aligned} \quad (3.55)$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)} \setminus (S_v \cup S_{b_{\delta,L,M}})$ . By Corollary 3.4, for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,

$$P(F[v]; G \times \mathbb{R}) = 2 \int_G \sqrt{1 + \left| \frac{\nabla v}{2} \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + \int_{G \cap S_v} [v] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c v|(G). \quad (3.56)$$

Taking into account that  $P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v]; G \times \mathbb{R})$  for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , we combine (3.55) and (3.56), together with the convexity of  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \mapsto \sqrt{1 + |\xi|^2}$  and (3.49), to find that, if  $G \subset \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)} \setminus (S_v \cup S_{b_{\delta,L,M}})$ , then

$$0 = \int_G \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b_{\delta,L,M} + \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|^2} + \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b_{\delta,L,M} - \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|^2} - 2 \sqrt{1 + \left| \frac{\nabla v}{2} \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1}, \quad (3.57)$$

$$0 = \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,L,M} + \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|(G) + \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,L,M} - \frac{v}{2} \right) \right|(G) - |D^c v|(G). \quad (3.58)$$

Since  $\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)} \setminus (S_v \cup S_{b_{\delta,L,M}})$  is  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -equivalent to  $\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}$ , by (3.57) and by the strict convexity of  $\xi \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \mapsto \sqrt{1 + |\xi|^2}$ , we come to prove (3.52). By applying Lemma 3.6 to

$$\mu = \frac{D^c v}{2}, \quad \nu = D^c b_{\delta,L,M} \llcorner \left( \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)} \setminus (S_v \cup S_{b_{\delta,L,M}}) \right) = D^c b_{\delta,L,M} \llcorner \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)},$$

we prove (3.53). This completes the proof of (3.52) and (3.53).

*Step two:* We prove (1.18). Let  $\delta, L \in I$  and  $M \in J_\delta$ . Since  $b_{\delta,L,M} = 1_{\Sigma_{\delta,L,M}} \tau_M b_\delta$ , by Lemma 2.3 we have

$$D^c b_{\delta,L,M} = D^c (\tau_M b_\delta) \llcorner \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)}.$$

We combine this fact with (3.53) to find a Borel function  $f_{\delta,M} : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow [-1/2, 1/2]$  with

$$D^c \tau_M b_\delta(G) = \int_G f_{\delta,M} d(D^c v), \quad \text{for every bounded Borel set } G \subset \Sigma_{\delta,L,M}^{(1)}.$$



As a consequence, the Radon measures  $D^c \tau_M b_\delta$  and  $f_{\delta, M} D^c v$  coincide on every bounded Borel set contained into

$$\begin{aligned} \bigcup_{L \in I} \Sigma_{\delta, L, M}^{(1)} &= \bigcup_{L \in I} \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)} \cap \{v < L\}^{(1)} \\ &= \left( \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)} \right) \cap \bigcup_{L \in I} \{v < L\}^{(1)} \\ &= \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)} \cap \{v^\vee < \infty\}, \end{aligned}$$

where in the last identity we have used (2.8). Since  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\{v^\vee = \infty\}) = 0$  by [Fed69, 4.5.9(3)], the set  $\{v^\vee = \infty\}$  is negligible with respect to both  $|D^c \tau_M b_\delta|$  and  $|D^c v|$ . We have thus proved that, for every bounded Borel set  $G \subset \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)}$ ,

$$D^c(\tau_M b_\delta)(G) = \int_G f_{\delta, M} d(D^c v). \quad (3.59)$$

Since for every  $M' > M$  and  $\delta' < \delta$  we have that  $\tau_M b_\delta = \tau_{M'} b_{\delta'}$  on  $\{v > \delta\} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}$ , by Lemma 2.2 we obtain that

$$D^c(\tau_M b_\delta)_\llcorner \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)} = D^c(\tau_{M'} b_{\delta'})_\llcorner \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)},$$

and therefore (3.59) can be rewritten with a function  $f$  independent of  $M$  and  $\delta$ ; thus,

$$D^c(\tau_M b_\delta)(G) = \int_G f d(D^c v), \quad (3.60)$$

for every bounded Borel set  $G \subset \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)}$ . We next notice that, if  $\delta \in I$  and  $M \in J_\delta$ , then

$$\tau_M b_\delta = M \mathbf{1}_{\{b_\delta \geq M\}} - M \mathbf{1}_{\{b_\delta \leq -M\}} + \mathbf{1}_{\{|b_\delta| < M\} \cap \{v > \delta\}} \tau_M b_\delta, \quad \text{on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1},$$

is an identity between  $BV$  functions. By [AFP00, Example 3.97] we thus find

$$\begin{aligned} D^c \tau_M b_\delta &= D^c \left( \mathbf{1}_{\{|b_\delta| < M\} \cap \{v > \delta\}} \tau_M b_\delta \right) = \mathbf{1}_{(\{|b_\delta| < M\} \cap \{v > \delta\})^{(1)}} D^c(\tau_M b_\delta) \\ &= D^c(\tau_M b_\delta)_\llcorner \left( \{|b_\delta| < M\}^{(1)} \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \right). \end{aligned} \quad (3.61)$$

Since by (3.61) the measure  $D^c(\tau_M b_\delta)$  is concentrated on  $\{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)}$ , we deduce from (3.60) that for every bounded Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$

$$D^c(\tau_M b_\delta)(G) = D^c(\tau_M b_\delta) \left( G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)} \right) = \int_{G \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)}} f d(D^c v),$$

which proves (1.18).

*Step three:* We prove (1.16). Let  $\delta, L \in I$  and  $M \in J_\delta$ . Since  $b_{\delta, L, M} = b_E$  on  $\Sigma_{\delta, L, M}$ , by (3.52) and by (2.12) we find that  $\nabla b_E = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\Sigma_{\delta, L, M}$ . By taking a union first on  $M \in J_\delta$ , and then on  $\delta, L \in I$ , we find that  $\nabla b_E = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\{v > 0\}$ . At the same time  $b_E = 0$  on  $\{v = 0\}$  by definition, and thus, again by (2.12), we have  $\nabla b_E = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\{v = 0\}$ . This completes the proof of (1.16).

*Step four:* We prove (1.17). We fix  $\delta, L \in I$  and define  $\Sigma_{\delta, L} = \{\delta < v < L\}$ ,  $b_{\delta, L} = \mathbf{1}_{\Sigma_{\delta, L}} b_E$ , and  $v_{\delta, L} = \mathbf{1}_{\Sigma_{\delta, L}} v$ . Since  $\Sigma_{\delta, L}$  is a set of finite perimeter, it turns out that  $b_{\delta, L} \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , while, by construction,  $v_{\delta, L} \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ . We are in the position to apply Corollary 3.3 to obtain a formula for the perimeter of  $W[v_{\delta, L}, b_{\delta, L}]$  relative to cylinders  $G \times \mathbb{R}$  for Borel sets  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . In particular, if  $G \subset \Sigma_{\delta, L}^{(1)} \cap (S_{v_{\delta, L}} \cup S_{b_{\delta, L}})$ ,

then

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) &= P(W[v_{\delta,L}, b_{\delta,L}]; G \times \mathbb{R}) \\ &= \int_G \min \left\{ v_{\delta,L}^\vee + v_{\delta,L}^\wedge, \max \left\{ [v_{\delta,L}], 2[b_{\delta,L}] \right\} \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}. \end{aligned}$$

Since, by (2.10),  $\Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)} \cap S_{v_{\delta,L}} = \Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)} \cap S_v$  with  $v_{\delta,L}^\vee = v^\vee$ ,  $v_{\delta,L}^\wedge = v^\wedge$ , and  $[v_{\delta,L}] = [v]$  on  $\Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)}$ , we have

$$P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) = \int_G \min \left\{ v^\vee + v^\wedge, \max \left\{ [v], 2[b_{\delta,L}] \right\} \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2},$$

whenever  $G \subset \Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)} \cap (S_v \cup S_{b_{\delta,L}})$ . Since  $P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v]; G \times \mathbb{R})$ , by (3.56),

$$\min \left\{ v^\vee + v^\wedge, \max \left\{ [v], 2[b_{\delta,L}] \right\} \right\} = [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } (S_{b_{\delta,L}} \cup S_v) \cap \Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)}.$$

Since  $v^\wedge \geq \delta$  on  $\Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)}$ , we deduce that  $v^\vee + v^\wedge > [v]$  on  $\Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)}$ , and thus the above condition immediately implies that

$$2[b_{\delta,L}] \leq [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } (S_{b_{\delta,L}} \cup S_v) \cap \Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)}.$$

In particular,  $S_{b_{\delta,L}} \cap \Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)} \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} S_v$ , and we have proved

$$2[b_{\delta,L}] \leq [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)}.$$

By (2.10),  $[b_{\delta,L}] = [b_E]$  on  $\Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)}$ . By taking the union of  $\Sigma_{\delta,L}^{(1)}$  on  $\delta, L \in I$ , and by taking (2.8) and (2.9) into account, we thus find that

$$2[b_E] \leq [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \{v^\wedge > 0\} \cup \{v^\vee < \infty\}.$$

Since, as noticed above,  $\{v^\vee = \infty\}$  is  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -negligible, we have proved (1.17).  $\square$

**3.4. Characterization of equality cases, part two.** We now complete the proof of Theorem 1.2, by showing that if a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter  $E$  satisfies (1.15), (1.16), (1.17), and (1.18), then  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ . The following proposition will play a crucial role.

**Proposition 3.7.** *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$ ,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , and  $E$  is a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter with section as segments, then*

$$P(E; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v]; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R}) = \int_{\{v^\wedge = 0\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}. \quad (3.62)$$

**Remark 3.2.** With Proposition 3.7 at hand, one can actually go back to Corollary 3.3 and obtain a formula for  $P(E; G \times \mathbb{R})$  in terms of  $v$  and  $b_E$  whenever  $E$  is a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter with section as segments. Since such a formula may be of independent interest, we have included its proof in Appendix B.

*Proof of Proposition 3.7.* Let  $I = \{t > 0 : \{v > t\} \text{ and } \{v < t\} \text{ is of finite perimeter}\}$ , so that we have as usual  $\mathcal{H}^1((0, \infty) \setminus I) = 0$ . Since

$$\int_0^\infty P(\{v > t\}) dt = \int_0^\infty P(\{v < t\}) dt = |Dv|(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}) < \infty,$$

we can find two sequences  $\{\delta_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}, \{L_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \subset I$  such that

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \delta_h = 0, \quad \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \delta_h P(\{v > \delta_h\}) = 0, \quad (3.63)$$

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} L_h = \infty, \quad \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} L_h P(\{v < L_h\}) = 0. \quad (3.64)$$

Let us set  $\Sigma_h = \{L_h > v > \delta_h\}$  and  $E_h = E \cap (\Sigma_h \times \mathbb{R})$ . Notice that  $E_h$  is, trivially, a set of locally finite perimeter. Since  $E_h$  locally converges to  $E$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$ , since  $P(E_h; \Sigma_h^{(0)} \times \mathbb{R}) = 0$ , and since  $\partial^e E_h \cap (\Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) = \partial^e E \cap (\Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R})$  we have

$$P(E) \leq \liminf_{h \rightarrow \infty} P(E_h) = \liminf_{h \rightarrow \infty} P(E; \Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) + P(E_h; \partial^e \Sigma_h \times \mathbb{R}). \quad (3.65)$$

By (2.8) and (2.9),

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} 1_{\Sigma_h^{(1)}}(z) = 1_{\{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \{v^\vee < \infty\}}(z), \quad \forall z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1},$$

so that by dominated convergence and thanks to the fact that  $E$  has finite perimeter,

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} P(E; \Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) = P\left(E; \left(\{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \{v^\vee < \infty\}\right) \times \mathbb{R}\right) = P(E; \{v^\wedge > 0\} \times \mathbb{R}).$$

(In the last identity we have first used [Fed69, 4.5.9(3)] to infer that  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\{v^\vee = \infty\}) = 0$ , and then [Fed69, 2.10.45] to conclude that  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v^\vee = \infty\} \times \mathbb{R}) = 0$ .) Hence, by (3.65),

$$P(E; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R}) \leq \liminf_{h \rightarrow \infty} P(E_h; \partial^e \Sigma_h \times \mathbb{R}). \quad (3.66)$$

Since  $\delta_h, L_h \in I$ , we have  $v_h = 1_{\Sigma_h} v \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  and  $a_h = 1_{\Sigma_h} b_E \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  (indeed,  $a_h = 1_{\{v < L_h\}} b_{\delta_h}$  where  $b_{\delta_h} = 1_{\{v > \delta_h\}} b_E \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  thanks to Theorem 1.1). Since  $E_h = W[v_h, a_h]$  according to (3.24), we can apply (3.25) in Corollary 3.3 to  $G = \partial^e \Sigma_h$  to find that

$$P(E_h; \partial^e \Sigma_h \times \mathbb{R}) = \int_{\partial^e \Sigma_h \cap (S_{v_h} \cup S_{a_h})} \min\left\{v_h^\vee + v_h^\wedge, \max\{[v_h], 2[a_h]\}\right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}. \quad (3.67)$$

(Notice that, since  $\partial^e \Sigma_h$  is countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable, we are only interested in the ‘‘jump’’ contribution in (3.25).) Let us now set

$$K_h^1 = \partial^e \Sigma_h \cap \partial^e \{v > \delta_h\}, \quad K_h^2 = \partial^e \Sigma_h \setminus \partial^e \{v > \delta_h\} \subset \partial^e \{v < L_h\}.$$

The key remark to exploit (3.67) is that, as one can check with standard arguments,

$$v_h^\vee = v^\vee \geq \delta_h \geq v^\wedge, \quad v_h^\wedge = 0, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } K_h^1, \quad (3.68)$$

$$v^\vee \geq L_h \geq v^\wedge = v_h^\vee, \quad v_h^\wedge = 0, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } K_h^2. \quad (3.69)$$

(For example, in order to prove (3.69), we argue as follows. First, we notice that we always have  $v^\vee \geq L_h \geq v^\wedge$  and  $v_h^\wedge = 0$  on  $\partial^e \{v < L_h\}$ . In particular,  $\tilde{v} = L_h$  on  $S_v^\vee \cap \partial^e \{v < L_h\}$ , and this immediately implies  $v_h^\vee = L_h$  on  $S_v^\vee \cap \partial^e \{v < L_h\}$ . Finally, by taking into account that  $v_h = 1_{\Sigma_h} v$  with  $\Sigma_h \subset \{v < L_h\}$ , one checks that  $v^\wedge = v_h^\vee$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $J_v \cap \partial^* \{v < L_h\}$ .) By (3.68) and (3.69) we have

$$\min\{v_h^\vee + v_h^\wedge, \max\{[v_h], 2[a_h]\}\} = v^\vee, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } K_h^1, \quad (3.70)$$

$$\min\{v_h^\vee + v_h^\wedge, \max\{[v_h], 2[a_h]\}\} = v^\wedge, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } K_h^2, \quad (3.71)$$

so that, by (3.67), and since, again by (3.68),  $K_h^1 \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} S_{v_h}$ , we find

$$P(E_h; \partial^e \Sigma_h \times \mathbb{R}) \leq \int_{K_h^1} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + \int_{K_h^2} v^\wedge d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}. \quad (3.72)$$

By (3.69) and (3.64), we have

$$\limsup_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{K_h^2} v^\wedge d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \leq \limsup_{h \rightarrow \infty} L_h \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(K_h^2) \leq \limsup_{h \rightarrow \infty} L_h P(\{v < L_h\}) = 0. \quad (3.73)$$

We are now going to prove that

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\partial^e \{v > \delta_h\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} = \int_{\{v^\wedge = 0\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}. \quad (3.74)$$

(This will be useful in the estimate of the right-hand side of (3.67) as  $K_h^1 \subset \partial^e\{v > \delta_h\}$ .) Since  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cap \partial^e\{v > \delta_h\} = \{v^\wedge = 0\} \cap S_v \cap \partial^e\{v > \delta_h\} = \{v^\wedge = 0\} \cap \{[v] \geq \delta_h\}$ , we have that, monotonically as  $h \rightarrow \infty$ ,

$$v^\vee 1_{\{v^\wedge=0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} \rightarrow v^\vee 1_{\{v^\wedge=0\} \cap S_v}, \quad \text{pointwise on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}.$$

Hence,

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\{v^\wedge=0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} = \int_{\{v^\wedge=0\} \cap S_v} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} = \int_{\{v^\wedge=0\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}. \quad (3.75)$$

We now claim that

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\{v^\wedge>0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} = 0. \quad (3.76)$$

Indeed, since  $v^\vee = v^\wedge = \delta_h$  on  $S_v^c \cap \partial^e\{v > \delta_h\}$ , we find that

$$\int_{S_v^c \cap \{v^\wedge>0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \leq \delta_h \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\partial^e\{v > \delta_h\}) = \delta_h P(\{v > \delta_h\}),$$

so that, by (3.63),

$$\begin{aligned} & \limsup_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\{v^\wedge>0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\ &= \limsup_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{S_v \cap \{v^\wedge>0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\ &= \limsup_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{S_v \cap \{v^\wedge>0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} [v] + v^\wedge d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\ \text{(by (3.68))} \quad & \leq \limsup_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{S_v \cap \{v^\wedge>0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} [v] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + \delta_h \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\partial^e\{v > \delta_h\}) \\ \text{(by (3.63))} \quad & = \limsup_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{S_v \cap \{v^\wedge>0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} [v] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}. \end{aligned} \quad (3.77)$$

Now, if  $z \in \{v^\wedge > 0\}$ , then  $z \in \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}$  for every  $\delta < v^\wedge(z)$ , so that,

$$1_{S_v \cap \{v^\wedge>0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} \rightarrow 0, \quad \text{pointwise on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1},$$

as  $h \rightarrow \infty$ . Since  $[v] \in L^1(\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \llcorner S_v)$ , by dominated convergence we find

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \int_{S_v \cap \{v^\wedge>0\} \cap \partial^e\{v>\delta_h\}} [v] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} = 0. \quad (3.78)$$

By combining (3.77) and (3.78), we prove (3.76). By (3.75) and (3.76), we deduce (3.74). By  $K_h^1 \subset \partial^e\{v > \delta_h\}$ , (3.72), (3.73), and (3.74), we deduce that

$$\limsup_{h \rightarrow \infty} P(E_h; \partial^e \Sigma_h \times \mathbb{R}) \leq \int_{\{v^\wedge=0\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}.$$

By combining this last inequality with (3.66) we find

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R}) & \leq \int_{\{v^\wedge=0\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\ & = P(F[v]; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R}) \leq P(E; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R}), \end{aligned}$$

where the identity follows by (3.29), and the final inequality is, of course, (1.1). This completes the proof of (3.62).  $\square$

**Remark 3.3.** Let  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , and let  $E$  be a  $v$ -distributed set with segments as section. Then,  $E$  is of finite perimeter if and only if  $\sup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} P(E_h) < \infty$ , where

$$E_h = E \cap (\Sigma_h \times \mathbb{R}), \quad \Sigma_h = \{L_h > v > \delta_h\},$$

and  $\{\delta_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}, \{L_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \subset (0, \infty)$  are such that

$$\begin{aligned} \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \delta_h &= 0, & \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} \delta_h P(\{v > \delta_h\}) &= 0, \\ \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} L_h &= \infty, & \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} L_h P(\{v < L_h\}) &= 0. \end{aligned}$$

The fact that  $P(E) < \infty$  implies  $\sup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} P(E_h) < \infty$  is implicit in the proof of Proposition 3.7. Conversely, if  $\{E_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  is defined as above, then  $E_h \rightarrow E$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$ , and thus  $\sup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} P(E_h) < \infty$  implies  $P(E) < \infty$  by lower semicontinuity of perimeter.

**Lemma 3.8.** *If  $v \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ,  $b : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is such that  $\tau_M b \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  for a.e.  $M > 0$ , and  $\mu$  is a  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ -valued Radon measure such that*

$$\lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |\mu - D^c \tau_M b|(G) = 0, \quad \text{for every bounded Borel set } G \subseteq \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad (3.79)$$

then,

$$|D^c(b+v)|(G) \leq |\mu + D^c v|(G), \quad \text{for every Borel set } G \subseteq \mathbb{R}^{n-1}. \quad (3.80)$$

*Proof.* Let us assume that  $|v| \leq L$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . If  $f \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , then

$$\tau_M f = M \mathbf{1}_{\{f > M\}} - M \mathbf{1}_{\{f < -M\}} + \mathbf{1}_{\{|f| < M\}} \tau_M f \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}),$$

for every  $M$  such that  $\{f > M\}$  and  $\{f < -M\}$  are of finite perimeter, and thus, by [AFP00, Example 3.97],

$$D^c \tau_M f = D^c \left( \mathbf{1}_{\{|f| < M\}} \tau_M f \right) = \mathbf{1}_{\{|f| < M\}}^{(1)} D^c(\tau_M f) = D^c(\tau_M f)_\llcorner \{|f| < M\}^{(1)};$$

in particular,

$$|D^c \tau_M f| = |D^c f|_\llcorner \{|f| < M\}^{(1)} \leq |D^c f|. \quad (3.81)$$

From the equality  $\tau_M(\tau_{M+L}(b+v)) = \tau_M(b+v)$  and from (3.81) applied with  $f = \tau_{M+L}(b+v)$  it follows that, for every Borel set  $G \subseteq \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,

$$|D^c(\tau_M(b+v))|(G) = |D^c(\tau_M(\tau_{M+L}(b+v)))|(G) \leq |D^c(\tau_{M+L}(b+v))|(G). \quad (3.82)$$

By (3.79),

$$\lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |D^c(\tau_{M+L}(b+v))|(G) = |\mu + D^c v|(G).$$

We let  $M \rightarrow \infty$  in (3.82), and by definition of  $|D^c(b+v)|$  we obtain (3.80).  $\square$

*Proof of Theorem 1.2, sufficient conditions.* Let  $E$  be a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter satisfying (1.15), (1.16), (1.17), and (1.18). Let  $I$  and  $J_\delta$  be defined as in (3.50) and (3.51). If  $\delta, S \in I$  and we set  $b_{\delta,S} = \mathbf{1}_{\{\delta < v < S\}} b_E = \mathbf{1}_{\{\delta < v < S\}} b_\delta$ , then, for every  $M \in J_\delta$ , we have  $\tau_M b_\delta \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  (see the end of step one in the proof of Theorem 1.1), and so we obtain that  $\tau_M b_{\delta,S} \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ . Let us consider the  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ -valued Radon measure  $\mu_{\delta,S}$  on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  defined as

$$\mu_{\delta,S}(G) = \int_{G \cap \{\delta < v < S\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < \infty\}} f dD^c v,$$

for every bounded Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . Since  $\tau_M b_{\delta,S} = \mathbf{1}_{\{v < S\}} \tau_M b_\delta$ , by Lemma 2.3 we have  $D^c[\tau_M b_{\delta,S}] = \mathbf{1}_{\{v < S\}}^{(1)} D^c[\tau_M b_\delta]$ , and thus, for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |\mu_{\delta,S} - D^c[\tau_M b_{\delta,S}]|(G) &= \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} |\mu_{\delta,S} - D^c[\tau_M b_\delta]|(G \cap \{v < S\}^{(1)}) \\ &\leq \lim_{M \rightarrow \infty} \int_{G \cap \{\delta < v < S\}^{(1)} \cap \{|b_E| < \infty\} \setminus \{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)}} |f| d|D^c v| = 0, \end{aligned}$$

where the inequality follows by (1.18), and the last equality follows from the fact that  $\{\{|b_E| < M\}^{(1)}\}_{M \in I}$  is an increasing family of sets whose union is  $\{|b_E|^\vee < \infty\}$ . By applying Lemma 3.8 to  $b_{\delta,S}$  and  $\pm v_{\delta,S}/2$  (with  $v_{\delta,S} = 1_{\{\delta < v < S\}} v$ ), and Lemma 3.6 to  $\mu_{\delta,S}$  and  $\pm D^c v_{\delta,S}/2$  and having (1.18) in mind, we find that, for every bounded Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,S} + \frac{v_{\delta,S}}{2} \right) \right|(G) + \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,S} - \frac{v_{\delta,S}}{2} \right) \right|(G) &\leq \left| \mu_{\delta,S} + \frac{D^c v_{\delta,S}}{2} \right|(G) + \left| \mu_{\delta,S} - \frac{D^c v_{\delta,S}}{2} \right|(G) \\ &= |D^c v_{\delta,S}|(G). \end{aligned} \quad (3.83)$$

Since  $b_{\delta,S} \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  and  $v_{\delta,S} \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , if  $W = W[v_{\delta,S}, b_{\delta,S}]$ , then we can compute  $P(W; G \times \mathbb{R})$  for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  by Corollary 3.3. In particular, if  $G \subset \{\delta < v < S\}^{(1)}$ , then by  $E \cap (\{\delta < v < S\} \times \mathbb{R}) = W \cap (\{\delta < v < S\} \times \mathbb{R})$ , we find that

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; G \times \mathbb{R}) &= P(W; G \times \mathbb{R}) \\ &= \int_G \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b_{\delta,S} + \frac{v_{\delta,S}}{2} \right) \right|^2} + \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla \left( b_{\delta,S} - \frac{v_{\delta,S}}{2} \right) \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \end{aligned} \quad (3.84)$$

$$+ \int_{G \cap (S_{v_{\delta,S}} \cup S_{b_{\delta,S}})} \min \left\{ v_{\delta,S}^\vee + v_{\delta,S}^\wedge, \max \left\{ [v_{\delta,S}], 2[b_{\delta,S}] \right\} \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \quad (3.85)$$

$$+ \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,S} + \frac{v_{\delta,S}}{2} \right) \right|(G) + \left| D^c \left( b_{\delta,S} - \frac{v_{\delta,S}}{2} \right) \right|(G). \quad (3.86)$$

We can also compute  $P(F[v_{\delta,S}]; G \times \mathbb{R})$  thorough Corollary 3.4. Taking also into account that  $F[v] \cap (\{\delta < v < S\} \times \mathbb{R}) = F[v_{\delta,S}] \cap (\{\delta < v < S\} \times \mathbb{R})$ , we thus conclude that

$$\begin{aligned} P(F; G \times \mathbb{R}) &= P(F[v_{\delta,S}]; G \times \mathbb{R}) \\ &= 2 \int_G \sqrt{1 + \left| \frac{\nabla v_{\delta,S}}{2} \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} + \int_{G \cap S_{v_{\delta,S}}} [v_{\delta,S}] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c v_{\delta,S}|(G). \end{aligned}$$

From (1.16) and (1.17) we deduce that (applying (2.10) and (2.12) to  $b_E$  and  $v$ )

$$\nabla b_{\delta,S}(z) = \nabla b_E = 0, \quad \text{for } \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. } z \in \{\delta < v < S\}, \quad (3.87)$$

$$2[b_{\delta,S}] = 2[b_E] \leq [v] = [v_{\delta,S}], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \{\delta < v < S\}^{(1)}. \quad (3.88)$$

Substituting (3.87) into (3.84), (3.88) into (3.85), and (3.83) into (3.86), we find that

$$P(E; \{\delta < v < S\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) \leq P(F; \{\delta < v < S\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}), \quad (3.89)$$

where, in fact, equality holds thanks to (1.1). By (2.9) it follows that

$$\bigcup_{M \in I} \{v < M\}^{(1)} = \{v^\vee < \infty\} =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad (3.90)$$

as  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\{v^\vee = \infty\}) = 0$  by [Fed69, 4.5.9(3)]. By taking a union over  $\delta_h \in I$  and  $S_h \in I$  such that  $\delta_h \rightarrow 0$  and  $S_h \rightarrow \infty$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$ , we deduce from (3.89), (3.48) and (3.90) that

$$P(E; \{v^\wedge > 0\} \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F; \{v^\wedge > 0\} \times \mathbb{R}).$$

By Proposition 3.7,  $P(E; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R})$ , and thus  $P(E) = P(F)$ , as required.  $\square$

**3.5. Equality cases by countably many vertical translations.** We finally address the problem of characterizing the situation when equality cases are necessarily obtained by countably many vertical translations of parts of  $F[v]$ , see (1.22). In particular, we want to show this situation is characterized by the assumptions that  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$  and  $S_v$  locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable. We shall need the following theorem:

**Theorem 3.9.** Let  $u : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be Lebesgue measurable. Equivalently,

- (i)  $u \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $|D^c u| = 0$ ,  $\nabla u = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , and  $S_u$  locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite;
- (ii) there exist an at most countable set  $I$ ,  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I} \subset \mathbb{R}$ , and a partition  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  of  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  into Borel sets, such that

$$u = \sum_{h \in I} c_h 1_{G_h}, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad (3.91)$$

and  $\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h \cap B_R) < \infty$  for every  $R > 0$ .

Moreover, if we assume that  $c_h \neq c_k$  for  $h \neq k \in I$ , then in both cases

$$S_u \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \bigcup_{h \neq k \in I} \partial^e G_h \cap \partial^e G_k, \quad (3.92)$$

with  $[u] = |c_h - c_k|$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\partial^e G_h \cap \partial^e G_k$ . In particular,

$$\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h; B_R) = 2\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(S_u \cap B_R), \quad \forall R > 0.$$

*Proof of Theorem 3.9. Step one:* We recall that, by [AFP00, Definitions 4.16 and 4.21, Theorem 4.23], for every open set  $\Omega$  and  $u \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ , the following two conditions are equivalent:

- (j) there exist an at most countable set  $I$ ,  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I} \subset \mathbb{R}$ , a partition  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  of  $\Omega$  such that  $\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h; \Omega) < \infty$ , and

$$u = \sum_{h \in I} c_h 1_{G_h}, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } \Omega. \quad (3.93)$$

- (jj)  $u \in BV_{loc}(\Omega)$ ,  $Du = Du \llcorner S_u$ , and  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(S_u \cap \Omega) < \infty$

In both cases, we have  $2\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(S_u \cap \Omega) = \sum_{h \in I} P(G_h; \Omega)$ .

*Step two:* Let us prove that (i) implies (ii). Let  $u \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $|D^c u| = 0$ ,  $\nabla u = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , and  $S_u$  locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite. For every  $R, M > 0$ , we have, by the definition of  $GBV$ , that  $\tau_M u \in BV(B_R)$ . Moreover,  $|D^c \tau_M u| = 0$ ,  $\nabla \tau_M u = 0$ , and  $S_{\tau_M u} \cap B_R \subset B_R \cap S_u$  is  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite. By step one, there exist an at most countable set  $I_{R,M}$ ,  $\{c_{R,M,h}\}_{h \in I_{R,M}} \subset \mathbb{R}$ , and a partition  $\{G_{R,M,h}\}_{h \in I_{R,M}}$  of  $B_R$  into sets of finite perimeter such that  $\sum_{h \in I_{R,M}} P(G_{R,M,h}; B_R) < \infty$ , and

$$\tau_M u = \sum_{h \in I_{R,M}} c_{R,M,h} 1_{G_{R,M,h}}, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } B_R.$$

By a simple monotonicity argument we find (3.91). By (3.91), if we set  $J_M = \{h \in \mathbb{N} : |c_h| \leq M\}$ , then,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,

$$\tau_M u = M 1_{\{u > M\} \cap B_R} - M 1_{\{u < -M\} \cap B_R} + \sum_{h \in J_M} c_h 1_{G_h \cap B_R}, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } B_R. \quad (3.94)$$

By step one,

$$P(\{u > M\}; B_R) + P(\{u < -M\}; B_R) + \sum_{h \in J_M} P(G_h; B_R) = 2\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(S_{\tau_M u} \cap B_R).$$

Thus,

$$\sum_{h \in J_M} P(G_h; B_R) \leq 2\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(S_{\tau_M u} \cap B_R) \leq 2\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(S_u \cap B_R).$$

Since  $\bigcup_{M > 0} J_M = I$ , letting  $M$  go to  $\infty$ , we find that  $\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h; B_R) < \infty$ , which clearly implies  $\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h \cap B_R) < \infty$ .

*Step three:* We prove that (ii) implies (i). We easily see that, for every  $R, M > 0$ ,  $\tau_M u$  satisfies the assumptions (jj) in step one in  $B_R$ . Thus,  $\tau_M u \in BV(B_R)$  with  $D\tau_M u = D\tau_M u \llcorner S_{\tau_M u}$  in  $B_R$ , and

$$2\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(S_{\tau_M u} \cap B_R) = \sum_{h \in J_M} P(G_h; B_R) \leq \sum_{h \in I} P(G_h \cap B_R) < \infty,$$

where, as before,  $J_M = \{h \in \mathbb{N} : |c_h| \leq M\}$ . This shows that  $u \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $|D^c u| = 0$  and  $\nabla u = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . Since  $\cup_{M>0} S_{\tau_M u} = S_u$ , this immediately implies that  $S_u$  is locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite.

*Step four:* We now complete the proof of the theorem. Since  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  is an at most countable Borel partition of  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  with  $\sum_{h \in \mathbb{N}} P(G_h \cap B_R) < \infty$ , we have that

$$\mathbb{R}^{n-1} =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \bigcup_{h \in I} G_h^{(1)} \cup \bigcup_{h \neq k \in I} \partial^e G_h \cap \partial^e G_k,$$

compare with [AFP00, Theorem 4.17]. Since  $S_u \cap G_h^{(1)} = \emptyset$  for every  $h \in I$ , this proves (3.92). If we now exploit the fact that, for every  $h \neq k \in I$ ,  $c_h \neq c_k$ ,  $G_h$  and  $G_k$  are disjoint sets of locally finite perimeter, then, by a blow-up argument we easily see that  $[u] = |c_h - c_k|$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\partial^e G_h \cap \partial^e G_k$  as required. This completes the proof of theorem.  $\square$

*Proof of Theorem 1.4. Step one:* We prove that if  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , then there exist a finite or countable set  $I$ ,  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I} \subset \mathbb{R}$ , and  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  a  $v$ -admissible partition of  $\{v > 0\}$ , such that  $b_E = \sum_{h \in I} c_h 1_{G_h}$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  (so that  $E$  satisfies (1.22), see Remark 1.11),  $|D^c b_E|^+ = 0$ , and  $2[b_E] \leq [v]$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ . The last two properties of  $b_E$  follow immediately by Theorem 1.2 since  $D^c v = 0$ . We now prove that  $b_E = \sum_{h \in I} c_h 1_{G_h}$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . Let  $\delta > 0$  be such that  $\{v > \delta\}$  is a set of finite perimeter, and let  $b_\delta = 1_{\{v > \delta\}} b_E$ . By Theorem 1.1 and by (1.16), (1.17), and (1.19), taking into account (2.10), (2.12) and the definition of  $|D^c b_E|^+$  we have that  $b_\delta \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with

$$\nabla b_\delta(z) = 0, \quad \text{for } \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. } z \in \{v > \delta\}, \quad (3.95)$$

$$2[b_\delta] \leq [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}, \quad (3.96)$$

$$2|D^c b_\delta|(G) \leq |D^c v|(G), \quad \text{for every Borel set } G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}. \quad (3.97)$$

Since  $D^c v = 0$  we have that  $|D^c b_\delta| = 0$  on Borel sets by (3.97). Since, trivially,  $\nabla b_\delta = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\{v \leq \delta\}$ , by (3.95) we have that  $\nabla b_\delta = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . Finally, by (3.96) we have that

$$S_{b_\delta} \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \left( S_v \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \right) \cup \partial^e \{v > \delta\} \subset \left( S_v \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\} \right) \cup \partial^e \{v > \delta\}, \quad (3.98)$$

so that  $S_{b_\delta}$  is locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite. We can thus apply Theorem 3.9 to  $b_\delta$ , to find a finite or countable set  $I_\delta$ ,  $\{c_h^\delta\}_{h \in I_\delta} \subset \mathbb{R}$ , and a Borel partition  $\{G_h^\delta\}_{h \in I_\delta}$  of  $\{v > \delta\}$  with

$$b_\delta = \sum_{h \in I_\delta} c_h^\delta 1_{G_h^\delta}, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } \{v > \delta\}.$$

By a diagonal argument over a sequence  $\delta_h \rightarrow 0$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$  with  $\{v > \delta_h\}$  of finite perimeter for every  $h \in \mathbb{N}$ , we prove the existence of  $I$ ,  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I}$  and  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  as in (1.22) such that  $b_E = \sum_{h \in I} c_h 1_{G_h}$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\{v > 0\}$  (and thus,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ). This means that

$$b_\delta = \sum_{h \in I_\delta} c_h 1_{G_h \cap \{v > \delta\}}, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\text{-a.e. on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1},$$

and thus, again by Theorem 3.9,  $\sum_{h \in I} P(G_h \cap \{v > \delta\} \cap B_R) < \infty$ . This shows that  $\{G_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  is  $v$ -admissible and completes the proof.

*Step two:* We now assume that  $E$  is a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter such that (1.22) holds true, with  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$   $v$ -admissible, and  $2[b_E] \leq [v]$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ , and aim



to prove that  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ . Since  $E$  is  $v$ -distributed with segments as sections and  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  is  $v$ -admissible, we see that  $b_\delta$  satisfies the assumption (ii) of Theorem 3.9 for a.e.  $\delta > 0$ . By applying that theorem, and then by letting  $\delta \rightarrow 0^+$ , we deduce that  $\nabla b_E = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  and that  $|D^c b_E|^+ = 0$ . Hence, by applying Theorem 1.2, we deduce that  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ .  $\square$

#### 4. RIGIDITY IN STEINER'S INEQUALITY

In this section we discuss the rigidity problem for Steiner's inequality. We begin in section 4.1 by proving the general sufficient condition for rigidity stated in Theorem 1.3. We then present our characterizations of rigidity: in section 4.2 we prove Theorem 1.9 (characterization of rigidity for  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $S_v$  locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite), while section 4.3 and 4.5 deal with the cases of generalized polyhedra and with the “no vertical boundaries” case. (Note that the equivalence between the indecomposability of  $F[v]$  and the condition that  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$  is proved in section 4.4). Finally, in section 4.6 we address the proof of Theorem 1.10 about the characterization of equality cases for planar sets.

**4.1. A general sufficient condition for rigidity.** The general sufficient condition of Theorem 1.3 follows quite easily from Theorem 1.2.

*Proof of Theorem 1.3.* Let  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , so that, by Theorem 1.2, we know that

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(G \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\}) dt = \int_{G \cap S_{b_E} \cap S_v} [b_E] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c b_E|^+(G \cap K), \quad (4.1)$$

whenever  $G$  is a Borel subset of  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$  and  $K$  is a Borel set of concentration for  $|D^c b_E|^+$ . If  $b_E$  is not constant on  $\{v > 0\}$ , then there exists a Lebesgue measurable set  $I \subset \mathbb{R}$  such that  $\mathcal{H}^1(I) > 0$  and for every  $t \in I$  the Borel sets  $G_+ = \{b_E > t\} \cap \{v > 0\}$  and  $G_- = \{b_E \leq t\} \cap \{v > 0\}$  define a non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$ . Since

$$\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- = \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\},$$

by (1.21), we deduce that

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-2}\left(\left(\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\}\right) \setminus \left(\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v \cup K\right)\right) > 0, \quad \forall t \in I. \quad (4.2)$$

At the same time, by plugging  $G = \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \setminus (\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v \cup K) \subset \{v^\wedge > 0\}$  into (4.1), we find

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\left(\left(\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\}\right) \setminus \left(\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v \cup K\right)\right) dt = 0.$$

This is of course in contradiction with (4.2) and  $\mathcal{H}^1(I) > 0$ .  $\square$

**Remark 4.1.** By the same argument used in the proof of Theorem 1.3 one easily sees that if a Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^m$  is essentially connected and  $f \in BV(\mathbb{R}^m)$  is such that  $|Df|(G^{(1)}) = 0$ , then there exists  $c \in \mathbb{R}$  such that  $f = c$   $\mathcal{H}^m$ -a.e. on  $G$ . In the case  $G$  is an indecomposable set, this property was proved in [DM95, Proposition 2.12].

**4.2. Characterization of rigidity for  $v$  in  $SBV$  with locally finite jump.** This section contains the proof of Theorem 1.9.

*Proof of Theorem 1.9. Step one:* We first prove that the mismatched stairway property is sufficient to rigidity. We argue by contradiction, and assume the existence of  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  such that  $\mathcal{H}^n(E \Delta (t e_n + F[v])) > 0$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ . By Theorem 1.4, there exists a finite

or countable set  $I$ ,  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I} \subset \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  a  $v$ -admissible partition of  $\{v > 0\}$  such that  $b_E = \sum_{h \in I} c_h 1_{G_h}$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,  $E = \mathcal{H}^n W[v, b_E]$ , and

$$2[b_E] \leq [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \{v^\wedge > 0\}. \quad (4.3)$$

Of course, we may assume without loss of generality that  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_h) > 0$  for every  $h \in I$  and that  $c_h \neq c_k$  for every  $h, k \in I$ ,  $h \neq k$  (if any). In fact,  $\#I \geq 2$ , because if  $\#I = 1$ , then we would have  $\mathcal{H}^n(E \Delta (c e_n + F[v])) = 0$  for some  $c \in \mathbb{R}$ . We can apply the mismatched stairway property to  $I$ ,  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  and  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I}$ , to find  $h_0, k_0 \in I$ ,  $h_0 \neq k_0$ , and a Borel set  $\Sigma$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\Sigma) > 0$ , such that

$$\Sigma \subset \partial^e G_{h_0} \cap \partial^e G_{k_0} \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}, \quad [v](z) < 2|c_{h_0} - c_{k_0}|, \quad \forall z \in \Sigma. \quad (4.4)$$

Since  $b_E^\vee \geq \max\{c_{h_0}, c_{k_0}\}$  and  $b_E^\wedge \leq \min\{c_{h_0}, c_{k_0}\}$  on  $\partial^e G_{h_0} \cap \partial^e G_{k_0}$ , (4.3) implies

$$2|c_{h_0} - c_{k_0}| \leq [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \partial^e G_{h_0} \cap \partial^e G_{k_0} \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}.$$

a contradiction to (4.4) and  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\Sigma) > 0$ .

*Step two:* We show that the failure of the mismatched stairway property implies the failure of rigidity. Indeed, let us assume the existence of a  $v$ -admissible partition  $\{G_h\}_{h \in I}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$  and of  $\{c_h\}_{h \in I} \subset \mathbb{R}$  with  $c_h \neq c_k$  for every  $h, k \in I$ ,  $h \neq k$ , such that

$$2|c_h - c_k| \leq [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \partial^e G_h \cap \partial^e G_k \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}, \quad (4.5)$$

whenever  $h, k \in I$  with  $h \neq k$ . We now claim that  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , where

$$E = \bigcup_{h \in I} \left( c_h e_n + (F[v] \cap (G_h \times \mathbb{R})) \right).$$

To this end, let  $\delta > 0$  be such that  $\{v > \delta\}$  is a set of finite perimeter. By Theorem 3.9,  $b_\delta = b_E 1_{\{v > \delta\}} \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $\nabla b_\delta = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,  $|D^c b_\delta| = 0$ ,  $S_{b_\delta}$  is locally  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite, and

$$\{v > \delta\}^{(1)} \cap S_{b_\delta} \subset \mathcal{H}^{n-2} \bigcup_{h \neq k \in I} \partial^e G_{h,\delta} \cap \partial^e G_{k,\delta}, \quad (4.6)$$

$$[b_\delta] = |c_h - c_k|, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \partial^e G_{h,\delta} \cap \partial^e G_{k,\delta} \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}, \quad h \neq k \in I, \quad (4.7)$$

where  $G_{h,\delta} = G_h \cap \{v > \delta\}$  for every  $h \in I$ . By (4.5), (4.6), and (4.7), we find

$$2[b_\delta] \leq [v], \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } S_{b_\delta} \cap \{v > \delta\}^{(1)}. \quad (4.8)$$

Let now  $\{\delta_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  and  $\{L_h\}_{h \in \mathbb{N}}$  be two sequences satisfying (3.63) and (3.64), and set  $E_h = E \cap (\{\delta_h < v < L_h\} \times \mathbb{R})$ ,  $\Sigma_h = \{\delta_h < v < L_h\}$ ,  $b_h = 1_{\Sigma_h} b_E = 1_{\{v < L_h\}} b_{\delta_h}$  and  $v_h = 1_{\Sigma_h} v$ . Since  $v_h \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  and  $b_h \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , we can apply Corollary 3.3 to compute  $P(E_h; \Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R})$ , to get (by taking into account that  $\nabla b_\delta = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,  $|D^c b_\delta| = 0$ , and (4.8)), that

$$P(E_h; \Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v]; \Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}), \quad \forall h \in \mathbb{N};$$

in particular,

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} P(E_h; \Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v]; \{v^\wedge > 0\} \times \mathbb{R}).$$

Moreover, by repeating the argument used in the proof of Proposition 3.7 we have

$$\lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} P(E_h; \partial^e \Sigma_h \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v]; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R}).$$

We thus conclude that

$$P(E) \leq \liminf_{h \rightarrow \infty} P(E_h) = P(F[v]),$$

that is,  $E$  is of finite perimeter with  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ .  $\square$

**4.3. Characterization of rigidity on generalized polyhedra.** We now prove Theorem 1.7. We premise the following lemma to the proof of the theorem.

**Lemma 4.1.** *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$  is such that*

$$\{v > 0\} \text{ is of finite perimeter,} \quad (4.9)$$

$$\{v^\vee = 0\} \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \text{ and } S_v \text{ are } \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-finite,} \quad (4.10)$$

*and if there exists  $\varepsilon > 0$  such that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  essentially disconnects  $\{v > 0\}$ , then there exists  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  such that  $\mathcal{H}^n(E\Delta(t e_n + F[v])) > 0$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ .*

*Proof.* If  $\varepsilon > 0$  is such that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  essentially disconnects  $\{v > 0\}$ , then there exist a non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$  such that

$$\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}. \quad (4.11)$$

We are now going to show that the set  $E$  defined by

$$E = \left( \left( \frac{\varepsilon}{2} e_n + F[v] \right) \cap (G_+ \times \mathbb{R}) \right) \cup \left( F[v] \cap (G_- \times \mathbb{R}) \right),$$

satisfies  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ : this will prove the lemma. To this end we first prove that  $G_+$  is a set of finite perimeter. Indeed, by  $G_+ \subset \{v > 0\}$ , we have

$$\partial^e G_+ \subset (\partial^e G_+ \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)}) \cup \partial^e \{v > 0\}, \quad (4.12)$$

where  $\partial^e G_+ \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)} = \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)}$ , and thus, by (4.11),

$$\begin{aligned} \partial^e G_+ \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)} &\subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \partial^e G_+ \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \left( \{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\} \right) \\ &\subset \left( \partial^e G_+ \cap \{v^\vee = 0\} \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \right) \cup S_v. \end{aligned} \quad (4.13)$$

By combining (4.9), (4.10) (4.12), and (4.13) we conclude that  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\partial^e G_+) < \infty$ , and thus, by Federer's criterion, that  $G_+$  is a set of finite perimeter. Since  $b_E = (\varepsilon/2) 1_{G_+}$ , we thus have  $b_E \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , and thus  $E = W[v, b_E]$  is of finite perimeter with segments as sections. Since  $\nabla b_E = 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  and  $D^c b_E = 0$ , we are only left to check that  $2[b_E] \leq [v]$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$  in order to conclude that  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$  by means of Theorem 1.2. Indeed, since  $b_E = (\varepsilon/2) 1_{G_+}$ , we have  $S_{b_E} = \partial^e G_+$  with  $[b_E] = \varepsilon/2$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\partial^e G_+$ . By (2.9) and by (4.11),

$$\begin{aligned} S_{b_E} \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\} &= \partial^e G_+ \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\} \\ &= \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \cap \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\} \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{[v] > \varepsilon\}. \end{aligned}$$

This concludes the proof of the lemma.  $\square$

*Proof of Theorem 1.7. Step one:* We prove that, if  $F[v]$  is a generalized polyhedron, then  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ,  $S_v$  and  $\{v^\vee = 0\} \setminus \{v = 0\}^{(1)}$  are  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite, and  $\{v > 0\}$  is of finite perimeter. Indeed, by assumption, there exist a finite disjoint family of indecomposable sets of finite perimeter and volume  $\{A_j\}_{j \in J}$  in  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , and a family of functions  $\{v_j\}_{j \in J} \subset W^{1,1}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , such that

$$v = \sum_{j \in J} v_j 1_{A_j}, \quad \left( \{v^\wedge = 0\} \setminus \{v = 0\}^{(1)} \right) \cup S_v \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \bigcup_{j \in J} \partial^e A_j. \quad (4.14)$$

By [AFP00, Example 4.5],  $v_j 1_{A_j} \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  for every  $j \in J$ , so that  $v \in SBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  as  $J$  is finite. Similarly, (4.14) gives that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \setminus \{v = 0\}^{(1)}$  and  $S_v$  are both  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite. Since  $\{v^\vee = 0\} \setminus \{v = 0\}^{(1)}$  and  $\partial^e \{v > 0\}$  are both subsets of  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \setminus \{v = 0\}^{(1)}$ , we deduce that  $\{v^\vee = 0\} \setminus \{v = 0\}^{(1)}$  and  $\partial^e \{v > 0\}$  are  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite. In particular, by Federer's criterion,  $\{v > 0\}$  is a set of finite perimeter.

*Step two:* By step one, if  $F[v]$  is a generalized polyhedron, then  $v$  satisfies the assumptions of Lemma 4.1. In particular, if  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  essentially disconnects  $\{v > 0\}$ , then rigidity fails. This shows the implication (i)  $\Rightarrow$  (ii) in the theorem.

*Step three:* We show that if rigidity fails, then  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  essentially disconnects  $\{v > 0\}$ . By step one, if  $F[v]$  is a generalized polyhedron, then  $v$  satisfies the assumptions of Theorem 1.4. In particular, if  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , then  $\nabla b_E = 0$ ,  $S_{b_E} \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\} \subset S_v$ ,  $2[b_E] \leq [v]$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ , and  $|D^c b_E|^+ = 0$ , so that, by (1.29) and (1.20) we find

$$S_{b_E} \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \bigcup_{j \in J} \partial^e A_j, \quad (4.15)$$

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(G \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\}) dt = \int_{G \cap S_{b_E}} [b_E] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}, \quad (4.16)$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \{v^\wedge > 0\}$ . We now combine (4.15) and (4.16) to deduce that

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(A_j^{(1)} \cap \partial^e \{b_E > t\}) dt = 0, \quad \forall j \in J.$$

Since each  $A_j$  indecomposable, by arguing as in the proof of Theorem 1.3, we see that there exists  $\{c_j\}_{j \in J} \subset \mathbb{R}$  such that  $b_E = \sum_{j \in J} c_j 1_{A_j}$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . In particular, we have  $b_E = \sum_{j \in J_0} a_j 1_{B_j}$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , where  $\# J_0 \leq \# J$ ,  $\{a_j\}_{j \in J_0} \subset \mathbb{R}$  with  $a_j \neq a_i$  if  $i, j \in J_0$ ,  $i \neq j$ , and  $\{B_j\}_{j \in J_0}$  is a partition modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$  of  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  into sets of finite perimeter. (Notice that each  $B_j$  may fail to be indecomposable.) Let us now assume, in addition to  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , that  $\mathcal{H}^n(E\Delta(te_n + F[v])) > 0$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ . In this case the formula for  $b_E$  we have just proved implies that  $\# J_0 \geq 2$ . We now set,

$$\varepsilon = \min \left\{ |a_i - a_j| : i, j \in J_0, i \neq j \right\},$$

so that  $\varepsilon > 0$ , and, for some  $j_0 \in J_0$ , we set  $G_+ = B_{j_0}$  and  $G_- = \bigcup_{j \in J_0, j \neq j_0} B_j$ . In this way  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  defines a non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ , with the property that

$$[v] \geq 2[b_E] \geq 2\varepsilon, \quad \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\text{-a.e. on } \{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_-.$$

Thus,  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup \{[v] > \varepsilon\}$  essentially disconnects  $\{v > 0\}$ , and the proof of Theorem 1.7 is complete.  $\square$

**4.4. Characterization of indecomposability on Steiner's symmetrals.** We show here that asking  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$  is in fact equivalent to saying that  $F[v]$  is an indecomposable set of finite perimeter. This result shall be used to provide a second type of characterization of rigidity when  $F[v]$  has no vertical parts, as well as in the planar case; see Theorem 1.6 and Theorem 1.10.

**Theorem 4.2.** *If  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , then  $F[v]$  is indecomposable if and only if  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ .*

We start by recalling a version of Vol'pert's theorem, see [BCF13, Theorem 2.4].

**Theorem C.** *If  $E$  is a set of finite perimeter in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ , then there exists a Borel set  $G_E \subset \{v > 0\}$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\} \setminus G_E) = 0$  such that  $E_z$  is a set of finite perimeter in  $\mathbb{R}$  with  $\partial^*(E_z) = (\partial^* E)_z$  for every  $z \in G_E$ . Moreover, if  $z \in G_E$  and  $s \in \partial^* E_z$ , then*

$$\mathbf{q}\nu_E(z, s) \neq 0, \quad \nu_{E_z}(s) = \frac{\mathbf{q}\nu_E(z, s)}{|\mathbf{q}\nu_E(z, s)|}. \quad (4.17)$$

*Proof of Theorem 4.2.* The fact that, if  $F = F[v]$  is indecomposable, then  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ , is proved in Lemma 4.3 below. We prove here the reverse implication. Precisely, let us assume the existence of a non-trivial partition  $\{F_+, F_-\}$  of  $F$  into sets of finite perimeter such that

$$0 = \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(F^{(1)} \cap \partial^e F_+ \cap \partial^e F_-) = \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(F^{(1)} \cap \partial^e F_+). \quad (4.18)$$

We aim to prove that if we set

$$G_+ = \{z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1} : \mathcal{H}^1((F_+)_z) > 0\}, \quad G_- = \{z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1} : \mathcal{H}^1((F_-)_z) > 0\},$$

then  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  defines a non-trivial Borel partition modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$  such that

$$\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{v^\wedge = 0\}. \quad (4.19)$$

*Step one:* We prove that  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  is a non-trivial Borel partition (modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ ) of  $\{v > 0\}$ . The only non-trivial fact to obtain is that  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_+ \cap G_-) = 0$ . By Theorem C there exists  $G_+^* \subset G_+$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_+ \setminus G_+^*) = 0$  such that, if  $z \in G_+^*$ , then

$$\begin{aligned} (F_+)_z &\text{ is a set of finite perimeter in } \mathbb{R} \text{ with } (\partial^* F_+)_z = \partial^*((F_+)_z), \\ (F_-)_z &\text{ is a set of finite perimeter in } \mathbb{R}, \\ \{(F_+)_z, (F_-)_z\} &\text{ is a partition modulo } \mathcal{H}^1 \text{ of } (F^{(1)})_z, \end{aligned}$$

where the last property follows by Fubini's theorem and  $\mathcal{H}^n(F \Delta F^{(1)}) = 0$ . Let now

$$G_+^{**} = \{z \in G_+^* : \mathcal{H}^1((F^{(1)})_z \setminus (F_+)_z) > 0\} = G_+^* \cap G_-.$$

If  $z \in G_+^{**}$ , then  $\{(F_+)_z, (F_-)_z\}$  is a non-trivial partition modulo  $\mathcal{H}^1$  of  $(F^{(1)})_z$  into sets of finite perimeter. Since  $(F^{(1)})_z$  is an interval for every  $z \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  (see [Mag12, Lemma 14.6]), we thus have

$$\mathcal{H}^0\left([(F^{(1)})_z]^{(1)} \cap \partial^*((F_+)_z) \cap \partial^*((F_-)_z)\right) \geq 1, \quad \forall z \in G_+^{**}.$$

In particular, since  $(\partial^* F_+)_z = \partial^*((F_+)_z)$ ,  $[(F^{(1)})_z]^{(1)} \subset (F^{(1)})_z$ , and  $(A \cap B)_z = A_z \cap B_z$  for every  $A, B \subset \mathbb{R}^n$ , we have

$$\mathcal{H}^0\left((F^{(1)} \cap \partial^* F_+)_z\right) \geq 1, \quad \forall z \in G_+^{**}.$$

Hence,  $G_+^{**} \subset \mathbf{p}(F^{(1)} \cap \partial^* F_+)$ , and by (4.18) and [Mag12, Proposition 3.5] we conclude

$$0 = \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(F^{(1)} \cap \partial^* F_+) \geq \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\mathbf{p}(F^{(1)} \cap \partial^* F_+)) \geq \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_+^{**}) = \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_+^* \cap G_-),$$

that is,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_+ \cap G_-) = 0$ .

*Step two:* We now show that

$$F^{(1)} \cap \left( \left( \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \right) \times \mathbb{R} \right) \subset \partial^e F_+ \cap \partial^e F_-. \quad (4.20)$$

Indeed, let  $(z, s)$  belong to the set on the left-hand side of this inclusion. If, by contradiction,  $(z, s) \notin \partial^e F_+ \cap \partial^e F_-$ , then either  $(z, s) \in F_-^{(1)}$  or  $(z, s) \in F_+^{(1)}$ . In the former case,

$$\mathcal{H}^n(\mathbf{C}_{(z,s),r}) = \mathcal{H}^n(F_- \cap \mathbf{C}_{(z,s),r}) + o(r^n) \leq 2r \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_- \cap \mathbf{D}_{z,r}) + o(r^n),$$

that is  $z \in G_-^{(1)}$ , against  $z \in \partial^e G_-$ ; the latter case is treated analogously.

*Step three:* We conclude the proof. Arguing by contradiction, we can assume that

$$\begin{aligned} 0 &< \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \setminus \{v^\wedge = 0\}) \\ &= \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}) \\ &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0^+} \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \cap \{v^\wedge > \varepsilon\}), \end{aligned}$$

where it should be noticed that all these measures could be equal to  $+\infty$ . However, by [Mat95, Theorem 8.13], if  $\varepsilon$  is sufficiently small, then there exists a compact set  $K$  with  $0 < \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(K) < \infty$  and  $K \subset \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \cap \{v^\wedge > \varepsilon\}$ . Therefore, by (4.20),

$$\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(F^{(1)} \cap \partial^e F_+ \cap \partial^e F_-\right) &\geq \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(F^{(1)} \cap \left(\left(\partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_-\right) \times \mathbb{R}\right)\right) \\
&\geq \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(F^{(1)} \cap (K \times \mathbb{R})\right) \\
&\stackrel{\text{by (3.27)}}{\geq} \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \mathbf{p}x \in K, |\mathbf{q}x| < \frac{v^\wedge(\mathbf{p}x)}{2}\right\}\right) \\
&\stackrel{\text{by } K \subset \{v^\wedge > \varepsilon\}}{\geq} \mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : \mathbf{p}x \in K, |\mathbf{q}x| < \frac{\varepsilon}{2}\right\}\right) \\
&\stackrel{\text{by [Fed69, 2.10.45]}}{\geq} c(n) \mathcal{H}^{n-2}(K) \varepsilon > 0,
\end{aligned}$$

a contradiction to (4.18).  $\square$

**Lemma 4.3.** *Let  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ . If  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  is a Borel partition of  $\{v > 0\}$  such that*

$$\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{v^\wedge = 0\}, \quad (4.21)$$

then  $F_+ = F[v] \cap (G_+ \times \mathbb{R})$  and  $F_- = F[v] \cap (G_- \times \mathbb{R})$  are sets of finite perimeter, with

$$P(F_+) + P(F_-) = P(F[v]).$$

*Proof. Step one:* We prove that  $F_+$  is a set of finite perimeter (the same argument works of course in the case of  $F_-$ ). Indeed, let  $G_{+0} = G_+ \cup \{v = 0\}$ . Since  $F[v] \cap (G_{+0} \times \mathbb{R}) = F_+ \cap (G_{+0} \times \mathbb{R})$ , we find that

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\partial^e F \cap (G_{+0}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R})) = \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\partial^e F_+ \cap (G_{+0}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R})), \quad (4.22)$$

where we have set  $F = F[v]$ . Since  $\partial^e F_+ \cap (G_{+0}^{(0)} \times \mathbb{R}) = \emptyset$ , we find

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\partial^e F_+ \cap (G_{+0}^{(0)} \times \mathbb{R})) = 0. \quad (4.23)$$

We now notice that

$$\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \setminus (G_{+0}^{(1)} \cup G_{+0}^{(0)}) = \partial^e G_{+0} = \partial^e G_-.$$

Since  $\{v > 0\}^{(0)} \cap \partial^e G_- = \emptyset$ ,  $\partial^e \{v > 0\} \subset \{v^\wedge = 0\}$ , and  $\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- = \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_-$ , by (4.21) we find that

$$\partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{v^\wedge = 0\}. \quad (4.24)$$

Thus, by (4.22), (4.23), (4.24), and by Federer's criterion, in order to prove that  $F_+$  is a set of finite perimeter, we are left to show that

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(\partial^e F_+ \cap (\{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R})\right) < \infty. \quad (4.25)$$

Since  $(\partial^e F_+)_z = \emptyset$  whenever  $z \in \{v = 0\}^{(1)}$ , we find that

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(\partial^e F_+ \cap (\{v = 0\}^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R})\right) = 0. \quad (4.26)$$

Since  $F_+ \subset F$ , then  $\partial^e F_+ \subset F^{(1)} \cup \partial^e F$ . At the same time, if  $z \in \{v^\vee = 0\}$ , then  $(\partial^e F)_z \cup (F^{(1)})_z \subset \{0\}$  by (3.27) and (3.28), so that, if  $G \subset \{v^\vee = 0\}$ , then

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(\partial^e F_+ \cap (G \times \mathbb{R})\right) \leq \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G \times \{0\}) = \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G).$$

By Lebesgue's points theorem,  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v^\vee = 0\} \setminus \{v = 0\}^{(1)}) = 0$ , thus, if we plug in the above identity  $G = \{v^\vee = 0\} \setminus \{v = 0\}^{(1)}$ , then (4.26) gives

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}\left(\partial^e F_+ \cap (\{v^\vee = 0\} \times \mathbb{R})\right) = 0. \quad (4.27)$$

Finally, if  $z \in \{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\}$ , then  $(F^{(1)})_z \subset \{0\}$  and  $(\partial^e F)_z \subset [-v^\vee(z)/2, v^\vee(z)/2]$  by Corollary 3.4. Since  $\{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\}$  is countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable, by [Fed69, 3.2.23] and (3.29) we find

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\partial^e F_+ \cap (G \times \mathbb{R})) &= \int_G \mathcal{H}^1((\partial^e F_+)_z) d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(z) \leq \int_G v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\ &= P(F; G \times \mathbb{R}), \end{aligned} \quad (4.28)$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\}$ . By combining (4.28) (with  $G = \{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\}$ ) and (4.27), we prove (4.25) for  $F_+$ . The proof for  $F_-$  is of course entirely analogous.

*Step two:* We now prove that  $P(F_+) + P(F_-) = P(F)$ . Since  $F$  is  $\mathcal{H}^n$ -equivalent to  $F_+ \cup F_-$ , by [Mag12, Lemma 12.22] it suffices to prove that  $P(F_+) + P(F_-) \leq P(F)$ . By (4.22), (4.27), and the analogous relations for  $F_-$ , we are actually left to show that

$$P(F_+; G \times \mathbb{R}) + P(F_-; G \times \mathbb{R}) \leq P(F; G \times \mathbb{R}), \quad (4.29)$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\}$ . Since  $F_+ = F[1_{G_+}v]$  is of finite perimeter, by Corollary 3.4 we have  $v_+ = 1_{G_+}v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , with

$$P(F_+; G \times \mathbb{R}) = 2 \int_{G \cap \{v_+ > 0\}} \sqrt{1 + \left| \frac{\nabla v_+}{2} \right|^2} + \int_{G \cap S_{v_+}} [v_+] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} + |D^c v_+|(G), \quad (4.30)$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ . Since  $\{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\}$  is countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable, we find

$$P(F_+; G \times \mathbb{R}) = \int_{G \cap S_{v_+}} [v_+] d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} = P(F_+; G \cap S_{v_+}),$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\}$ ; moreover, an analogous formula holds true for  $F_-$ . Thus, (4.29) takes the form

$$P(F_+; G \cap S_{v_+}) + P(F_-; G \cap S_{v_-}) \leq P(F; G \times \mathbb{R}), \quad (4.31)$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\}$ . If  $G \subset \{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\} \setminus S_{v_-}$ , then (4.31) reduces to  $P(F_+; G \cap S_{v_+}) \leq P(F; G \times \mathbb{R})$ , which follows immediately by (4.28). Similarly, if we choose  $G \subset \{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\} \setminus S_{v_+}$ . We may thus conclude the proof of the lemma, by showing that

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(\{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\} \cap S_{v_+} \cap S_{v_-}) = 0. \quad (4.32)$$

To prove (4.32), let us notice that for  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e.  $z \in \{v^\wedge = 0 < v^\vee\} \cap S_{v_+} \cap S_{v_-}$ , we have

$$\{v > t\}_{z,t} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} H_0, \quad \forall t \in (0, v^\vee(z)), \quad (4.33)$$

$$\{v_+ > t\}_{z,t} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} H_1, \quad \forall t \in (v_+^\wedge(z), v_+^\vee(z)), \quad (4.34)$$

$$\{v_- > t\}_{z,t} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} H_2, \quad \forall t \in (v_-^\wedge(z), v_-^\vee(z)),$$

as  $r \rightarrow 0^+$ . Now,  $v_+^\vee(z) \leq v^\vee(z)$ , therefore  $(v_+^\wedge(z), v_+^\vee(z)) \subset (0, v^\vee(z))$ . We may thus pick  $t > 0$  such that (4.33) and (4.34) hold true, and correspondingly,

$$\{v > t\}_{z,t} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} H_0, \quad (G_+ \cap \{v > t\})_{z,r} = \{v_+ > t\}_{z,t} \xrightarrow{\text{loc}} H_1,$$

as  $r \rightarrow 0^+$ . Since  $G_+ \cap \{v > t\} \subset \{v > t\}$ , it must be  $H_1 \subset H_0$ , and thus  $H_1 = H_0$ . This implies that

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\mathbf{D}_{z,r} \cap ((z + H_0) \setminus G_+)) = o(r^{n-1}), \quad \text{as } r \rightarrow 0^+.$$

The same argument applies to  $v_-$ , and gives

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\mathbf{D}_{z,r} \cap ((z + H_0) \setminus G_-)) = o(r^{n-1}), \quad \text{as } r \rightarrow 0^+.$$

Hence,  $\theta^*(G_+ \cap G_-, z) \geq \theta(z + H_0, z) = 1/2$ , a contradiction to  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(G_+ \cap G_-) = 0$ .  $\square$

**4.5. Characterizations of rigidity without vertical boundaries.** We now prove Theorem 1.6, by combining Theorem 1.3 and the results from section 4.4.

*Proof of Theorem 1.6.* We start noticing that the equivalence between (ii) and (iii) was proved in Theorem 4.2. We are thus left to prove the equivalence between (i) and (ii).

*Step one:* We prove that (ii) implies (i). By Lemma 2.2, we have that  $D^c v \llcorner \{v^\wedge = 0\} = 0$ ; since we are now assuming that  $D^s v \llcorner \{v^\wedge > 0\} = 0$ , we conclude that  $D^c v = 0$ . We now show that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ . Otherwise, there exists a non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$  such that

$$\{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset \{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v, \quad (4.35)$$

where the first inclusion follows from (2.9). Since  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$  and since  $D^s v \llcorner \{v^\wedge > 0\} = 0$  implies  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}(S_v \cap \{v^\wedge > 0\}) = 0$ , we conclude

$$\begin{aligned} 0 &< \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\left(\left(\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_-\right) \setminus \{v^\wedge = 0\}\right) \\ &= \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\left(\{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_-\right) = \mathcal{H}^{n-2}\left(\left(\{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_-\right) \setminus S_v\right), \end{aligned}$$

a contradiction to (4.35). This proves that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ . Since, as said,  $D^c v = 0$ , we can thus apply Theorem 1.3 to deduce (i).

*Step two:* We prove that (i) implies (ii). Indeed, if (ii) fails, then there exists a non-trivial Borel partition  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  of  $\{v > 0\}$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ , such that  $\{v > 0\}^{(1)} \cap \partial^e G_+ \cap \partial^e G_- \subset_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{v^\wedge = 0\}$ . By Lemma 4.3, we find that  $F_+ = F \cap (G_+ \times \mathbb{R})$  and  $F_- = F \cap (G_- \times \mathbb{R})$  are sets of finite perimeter with  $P(F_+) + P(F_-) = P(F)$ . Let us now set  $E = (e_n + F_+) \cup F_-$ . By [Mag12, Lemma 12.22], we have that  $E$  is a  $v$ -distributed set of finite perimeter, with

$$P(F) \leq P(E) \leq P(e_n + F_+) + P(F_-) = P(F_+) + P(F_-) = P(F),$$

that is  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ . However,  $\mathcal{H}^n(E \Delta (t e_n + F)) > 0$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$  since  $\{G_+, G_-\}$  was a non-trivial Borel partition of  $\{v > 0\}$ .  $\square$

**4.6. Characterizations of rigidity on planar sets.** We finally prove Theorem 1.10, that fully addresses the rigidity problem for planar sets.

*Proof of Theorem 1.10. Step one:* Let us assume that (ii) holds true. We first notice that, in this case,  $D^c v = 0$ , so that, thanks to Theorem 1.3, we are left to prove that

$$\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v \text{ does not essentially disconnect } \{v > 0\}, \quad (4.36)$$

in order to show the validity of (i). Since (ii) implies that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\} \cup S_v \subset \mathbb{R} \setminus (a, b)$  where  $\{v > 0\}$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to  $(a, b)$ , (4.36) follows from the fact that  $\mathbb{R} \setminus (a, b)$  does not essentially disconnect  $(a, b)$ .

*Step two:* We now assume the validity of (i). Let  $[a, b]$  be the least closed interval which contains  $\{v > 0\}$  modulo  $\mathcal{H}^1$ . (Note that  $[a, b]$  could a priori be unbounded.) Let us assume without loss of generality that  $\mathcal{H}^1(\{v > 0\}) > 0$ , so that  $(a, b)$  is non-empty. We now show that  $v^\wedge(c) > 0$  for every  $c \in (a, b)$ . Indeed, let  $F = F[v]$ ,  $F_+ = F \cap [(c, \infty) \times \mathbb{R}]$ , and  $F_- = F \cap [(-\infty, c) \times \mathbb{R}]$ . Since  $F_+ = F[1_{[c, \infty)} v]$  and  $F_- = F[1_{(-\infty, c)} v]$ , we can apply (3.29) to find that

$$\begin{aligned} P(F_+) &= 2 \int_{\{v > 0\} \cap (c, \infty)} \sqrt{1 + \left|\frac{v'}{2}\right|^2} + \int_{S_v \cap (c, \infty)} [v] d\mathcal{H}^0 + v(c^+) \\ &\quad + |D^c v| \left( \{\tilde{v} > 0\} \cap (c, \infty) \right), \end{aligned} \quad (4.37)$$



and

$$\begin{aligned}
P(F_-) &= 2 \int_{\{v>0\} \cap (-\infty, c)} \sqrt{1 + \left| \frac{v'}{2} \right|^2} + \int_{S_v \cap (-\infty, c)} [v] d\mathcal{H}^0 + v(c^-) \\
&\quad + |D^c v| \left( \{\tilde{v} > 0\} \cap (-\infty, c) \right),
\end{aligned} \tag{4.38}$$

where we have set  $v(c^+) = \text{ap lim}(v, (c, \infty), c)$ ,  $v(c^-) = \text{ap lim}(v, (-\infty, c), c)$ , and we have used the fact that  $D^c(1_{(c, \infty)}v)$  is the restriction of  $D^c v$  to  $(c, \infty)$ , that

$$[1_{(c, \infty)}v](z) = \begin{cases} [v](z), & \text{if } z > c, \\ v(c^+), & \text{if } z = c, \\ 0, & \text{if } z < c, \end{cases}$$

as well as the analogous facts for  $1_{(-\infty, c)}v$ . Notice that, if  $v^\wedge(c) = 0$ , then either  $v(c^+) = 0$  or  $v(c^-) = 0$ , and, correspondingly,  $P(F_+) + P(F_-) = P(F)$  by (3.29), (4.37), and (4.38). As a consequence, if we set  $E = F_+ \cup (e_2 + F_-)$ , then by, arguing as in step two of the proof of Theorem 1.6, we find that

$$P(F) \leq P(E) \leq P(F_+) + P(e_2 + F_-) = P(F_+) + P(F_-) = P(F),$$

that is  $E \in \mathcal{M}(v)$ , in contradiction to (i). This proves that  $v^\wedge(c) > 0$  for every  $c \in (a, b)$ . In particular, since  $\{v > 0\}$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to  $\{v^\wedge > 0\}$ , we find that  $\{v > 0\}$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to  $(a, b)$ . We now prove  $(a, b)$  to be bounded. Let us now decompose  $v$  as  $v = v_1 + v_2$  where  $v_1 \in W^{1,1}(\mathbb{R})$  and  $v_2 \in BV(\mathbb{R})$  with  $D^a v_2 = 0$  (see [AFP00, Corollary 3.33]). If  $v_2$  is non-constant (modulo  $\mathcal{H}^1$ ) in  $(a, b)$ , then we find a contradiction with (i) by Proposition 1.5. Thus, there exists  $t \in \mathbb{R}$  such that  $v_2 = t$  on  $(a, b)$ , and, in particular,  $v = v_1 + t \in W^{1,1}(a, b)$ . In particular, since  $\{v > 0\} =_{\mathcal{H}^1} (a, b)$  and  $\mathcal{H}^1(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , we find that  $(a, b)$  is bounded.

*Step three:* We prove that (ii) implies (iii). Indeed, since  $\{v > 0\}$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to  $(a, b)$  and  $v^\wedge > 0$  on  $(a, b)$ , then, by Remark 1.5, we have that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ . In particular, by Theorem 4.2, we have that  $F[v]$  is indecomposable. Since  $v \in W^{1,1}(a, b)$ , by [CCF05, Proposition 1.2], we find that

$$\mathcal{H}^1 \left( \left\{ x \in \partial^* F[v] : \mathbf{q}\nu_{F[v]} = 0, \mathbf{p}x \in (a, b) \right\} \right) = 0. \tag{4.39}$$

Since  $\{v^\wedge > 0\} = (a, b)$ , we deduce (1.34).

*Step four:* We prove that (iii) implies (ii). Since  $F[v]$  is now indecomposable, by Theorem 4.2 we have that  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ . In particular,  $\{v > 0\}$  is an essentially connected subset of  $\mathbb{R}$ , and thus, by [CCDPM13, Proof of Theorem 1.6, step one],  $\{v > 0\}$  is  $\mathcal{H}^1$ -equivalent to an interval. Since  $\mathcal{H}^1(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ , we thus have that  $\{v > 0\} =_{\mathcal{H}^1} (a, b)$ , with  $(a, b)$  bounded. Since  $\{v^\wedge = 0\}$  does not essentially disconnect  $\{v > 0\}$ , it must be  $v^\wedge > 0$  on  $(a, b)$ . Finally, by (1.34) and the fact that  $v^\wedge > 0$  on  $(a, b)$ , we find (4.39). Again by [CCF05, Proposition 1.2], we conclude that  $v \in W^{1,1}(a, b)$ .  $\square$

## APPENDIX A. EQUALITY CASES IN THE LOCALIZED STEINER'S INEQUALITY

The rigidity results described in this paper for the equality cases in Steiner's inequality  $P(E) \geq P(F[v])$  can be suitably formulated and proved for the localized Steiner's inequality  $P(E; \Omega \times \mathbb{R}) \geq P(F[v]; \Omega \times \mathbb{R})$  under the assumption that  $\Omega$  is an open connected set. This generalization does not require the introduction of new ideas, but, of course, requires a clumsier notation. Another possible approach is that of obtaining the localized rigidity results through an approximation process. For the sake of clarity, we exemplify this by showing a proof of Theorem B based on Theorem 1.3. The required approximation technique is described in the following lemma.

**Lemma A.1.** *If  $\Omega$  is a connected open set in  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ ,  $v \in BV(\Omega; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ ,  $E$  is a  $v$ -distributed set with  $P(E; \Omega \times \mathbb{R}) < \infty$  and segments as vertical sections, then there exists an increasing sequence  $\{\Omega_k\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$  of bounded open connected sets of finite perimeter such that  $\Omega = \bigcup_{k \in \mathbb{N}} \Omega_k$ ,  $\Omega_k$  is compactly contained in  $\Omega$ ,  $v_k = 1_{\Omega_k} v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v_k > 0\}) < \infty$ ,  $E_k = E \cap (\Omega_k \times \mathbb{R})$  is a  $v_k$ -distributed set of finite perimeter, and*

$$P(E_k) = P(E; \Omega_k \times \mathbb{R}) + P(F[v_k]; \partial^* \Omega_k \times \mathbb{R}), \quad (\text{A.1})$$

$$P(F[v_k]) = P(F[v]; \Omega_k \times \mathbb{R}) + P(F[v_k]; \partial^* \Omega_k \times \mathbb{R}). \quad (\text{A.2})$$

Finally, if  $E \in \mathcal{M}_\Omega(v)$ , see (1.2), then  $E_k \in \mathcal{M}(v_k)$ .

*Proof.* By intersecting  $\Omega$  with increasingly larger balls, and by a diagonal argument, we may assume that  $\Omega$  is bounded. Let  $u$  be the distance function from  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \setminus \Omega$ . By [Mag12, Remark 18.2],  $\{u > \varepsilon\}$  is an open bounded set of finite perimeter with  $\partial^* \{u > \varepsilon\} =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{u = \varepsilon\}$  for a.e.  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Moreover, if we set  $f(x) = u(\mathbf{p}x)$ ,  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ , then  $f : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is a Lipschitz function with  $|\nabla f| = 1$  a.e. on  $\Omega \times \mathbb{R}$ , and  $\{f = \varepsilon\} = \{u = \varepsilon\} \times \mathbb{R}$  for every  $\varepsilon > 0$ , so that, by the coarea formula for Lipschitz functions [Mag12, Theorem 18.1],

$$\int_0^\infty \mathcal{H}^{n-1}(E^{(1)} \cap (\{u = \varepsilon\} \times \mathbb{R})) d\varepsilon = \int_{E^{(1)} \cap (\Omega \times \mathbb{R})} |\nabla f| d\mathcal{H}^n = \|v\|_{L^1(\Omega)} < \infty.$$

We may thus claim that for a.e.  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,

$$\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(E^{(1)} \cap (\partial^* \{u > \varepsilon\} \times \mathbb{R})) < \infty. \quad (\text{A.3})$$

We now fix a sequence  $\{\varepsilon_k\}_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$  such that  $\varepsilon_k \rightarrow 0^+$  as  $k \rightarrow \infty$ ,  $\{u > \varepsilon_k\}$  is an open set of finite perimeter and  $\varepsilon = \varepsilon_k$  satisfies (A.3) for every  $k \in \mathbb{N}$ . Let now  $\{A_{k,i}\}_{i \in I_k}$  be the family of connected components of  $\{u > \varepsilon_k\}$ . Since  $\partial A_{k,i} \subset \{u = \varepsilon_k\}$  and  $\{u = \varepsilon_k\} =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \partial^* \{u > \varepsilon_k\}$  is  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -finite, we conclude by Federer's criterion that  $A_{k,i}$  is of finite perimeter for every  $k \in \mathbb{N}$  and  $i \in I_k$ . Let us now fix  $z \in \Omega$ , and let  $k_0 \in \mathbb{N}$  be such that  $z \in \{u > \varepsilon_k\}$  for every  $k \geq k_0$ . In this way, for every  $k \geq k_0$ , there exists  $i_k(z) \in I_k$  such that  $z \in A_{k,i_k(z)}$ . We shall set

$$\Omega_k = A_{k,i_k(z)}.$$

By construction, each  $\Omega_k$  is a bounded open connected set of finite perimeter, and  $\Omega_k \subset \Omega_{k+1}$  for every  $k \geq k_0$ . Let us now prove  $\Omega = \bigcup_{k \in \mathbb{N}} \Omega_k$ . Indeed, let  $y \in \Omega$ , let  $\gamma \in C^0([0, 1]; \Omega)$  such that  $\gamma(0) = z$ ,  $\gamma(1) = y$ , and consider  $K = \gamma([0, 1])$ . Since  $K$  is compact, there exists  $k_1 \in \mathbb{N}$  such that  $K \subset \{u > \varepsilon_k\}$  for every  $k \geq k_1$ . Since  $K$  is connected and  $\{z\} \subset K \cap \Omega_k$  for every  $k \geq k_1$ , we find that  $K \subset \Omega_k$ , thus  $y \in \Omega_k$ , for every  $k \geq k_1$ . We now prove that  $E_k$  is a set of finite perimeter. Indeed, since  $E_k = E \cap (\Omega_k \times \mathbb{R})$ ,  $\partial^e E_k \subset \left[ \partial^e E \cap (\overline{\Omega}_k \times \mathbb{R}) \right] \cup \left[ E^{(1)} \cap (\partial^e \Omega_k \times \mathbb{R}) \right]$ . Since  $\Omega_k$  is compactly contained in  $\Omega$ , we find  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\partial^e E \cap (\overline{\Omega}_k \times \mathbb{R})) \leq P(E; \Omega \times \mathbb{R}) < \infty$ ; thus, by taking (A.3) into account, we find  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\partial^e E_k) < \infty$ , and thus, that  $E_k$  is a set of finite perimeter thanks to Federer's criterion. By Proposition 3.2,  $v_k \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v_k > 0\}) < \infty$ , and  $F[v_k]$  is a set of finite perimeter too. Since  $E_k$  is a  $v_k$ -distributed set of finite perimeter and  $\partial^e \Omega_k$  is a countably  $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -rectifiable set contained in  $\{v_k^\wedge = 0\}$ , by Proposition 3.7

$$P(E_k; \partial^e \Omega_k \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v_k]; \partial^e \Omega_k \times \mathbb{R}).$$

Moreover, by  $E_k = E \cap (\Omega_k \times \mathbb{R})$  and  $F[v_k] = F[v] \cap (\Omega_k \times \mathbb{R})$ ,

$$P(E_k; \Omega_k^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) = P(E; \Omega_k^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}), \quad P(F[v_k]; \Omega_k^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v]; \Omega_k^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}).$$

Since  $\Omega_k^{(0)} \times \mathbb{R} \subset E_k^{(0)} \cap F[v_k]^{(0)}$ , we have proved (A.1) and (A.2). Finally, if  $E \in \mathcal{M}_\Omega(v)$ , then by (1.1) we have  $P(E; \Omega_k \times \mathbb{R}) = P(F[v]; \Omega_k \times \mathbb{R})$ , and thus, by (A.1) and (A.2), that  $P(E_k) = P(F[v_k])$ .  $\square$

*Proof of Theorem B.* Let  $v \in BV(\Omega; [0, \infty))$  with  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}(\{v > 0\}) < \infty$ ,  $D^s v_{\perp} \{v^{\wedge} > 0\} = 0$  and  $v^{\wedge} > 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\Omega$  (so that  $D^s v_{\perp} \Omega = 0$ ). Let  $E \in \mathcal{M}_{\Omega}(v)$ , and assume by contradiction that  $\mathcal{H}^n(E \Delta (t e_n + F[v])) > 0$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$ . Let  $\Omega_k$  be defined as in Lemma A.1, and let  $v_k = 1_{\Omega_k} v$ ,  $E_k = E \cap (\Omega_k \times \mathbb{R})$ , so that  $E_k \in \mathcal{M}(v_k)$  for every  $k \in \mathbb{N}$ . However, as it is easily seen,  $\mathcal{H}^n(E_k \Delta (t e_n + F[v_k])) > 0$  for every  $t \in \mathbb{R}$  and for every  $k$  large enough. Thus, rigidity fails for  $v_k$  if  $k$  is large enough. By Theorem 1.3,

$$\{v_k^{\wedge} = 0\} \cup S_{v_k} \cup M_k \text{ essentially disconnects } \{v_k > 0\}, \quad (\text{A.4})$$

where  $M_k$  is a concentration set for  $D^c v_k$ . Since  $v_k^{\wedge} = 1_{\Omega_k^{(1)}} v^{\wedge}$  in  $\Omega$ ,  $v^{\wedge} > 0$   $\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ -a.e. on  $\Omega$ , and  $\Omega_k$  is compactly contained in  $\Omega$ , we find that

$$\{v_k^{\wedge} = 0\} = (\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \setminus \Omega_k^{(1)}) \cup (\{v^{\wedge} = 0\} \cap \Omega_k^{(1)}) =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \setminus \Omega_k^{(1)}.$$

By  $D^s v_{\perp} \Omega = 0$ , by Lemma 2.3, and again by taking into account that  $\Omega_k$  is compactly contained in  $\Omega$ , we find

$$S_{v_k} \cap \Omega_k^{(1)} = S_v \cap \Omega_k^{(1)} =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} S_v \cap (\Omega_k^{(1)} \setminus \Omega) = \emptyset,$$

Moreover, by Lemma 2.3,  $D^c v_k = D^c v_{\perp} \Omega_k^{(1)} = D^c v_{\perp} (\Omega_k^{(1)} \setminus \Omega) = 0$ , so that we may take  $M_k = \emptyset$ . Finally,  $\{v_k > 0\}$  is  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -equivalent to  $\Omega_k$ , and thus, by Remark 1.5, (A.4) can be equivalently rephrased as

$$(\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \setminus \Omega_k^{(1)}) \cup (S_{v_k} \setminus \Omega_k^{(1)}) \text{ essentially disconnects } \Omega_k. \quad (\text{A.5})$$

In turn, this is equivalent to saying that  $\Omega_k$  is not essentially connected. Since  $\Omega_k$  is of finite perimeter, by Remark 1.6,  $\Omega_k$  is not indecomposable. By [ACMM01, Proposition 2],  $\Omega_k$  is not connected. We have thus reached a contradiction.  $\square$

## APPENDIX B. A PERIMETER FORMULA FOR VERTICALLY CONVEX SETS

We summarize here a perimeter formula for sets with segments as vertical sections that can be obtained as a consequence of Corollary 3.3 and Proposition 3.7, and that may be of independent interest.

**Theorem B.1.** *If  $E = \{x \in \mathbb{R}^n : u_1(x') < x_n < u_2(x')\}$  is a set of finite perimeter and volume defined by  $u_1, u_2 : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  with  $u_1 \leq u_2$  on  $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , then  $u_1$  and  $u_2$  are approximately differentiable  $\mathcal{H}^{n-1}$ -a.e. on  $\{u_2 > u_1\}$ , and*

$$\begin{aligned} P(E) &= \int_{\{v > 0\}} \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_1|^2} + \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_2|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \\ &\quad + \int_{S_v \cup S_b} \min \left\{ v^{\vee} + v^{\wedge}, \max\{[v], 2[b]\} \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\ &\quad + |D^c u_1|^+(\{v^{\wedge} > 0\}) + |D^c u_2|^+(\{v^{\wedge} > 0\}), \end{aligned}$$

where  $v = u_2 - u_1$ ,  $b = (u_1 + u_2)/2$  and, for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$  we set

$$|D^c u_i|^+(G) = \lim_{h \rightarrow \infty} |D^c(1_{\Sigma_h} u_i)|(G), \quad i = 1, 2, \quad (\text{B.1})$$

where  $\Sigma_h = \{\delta_h < v < L_h\}$  for sequences  $\delta_h \rightarrow 0$  and  $L_h \rightarrow \infty$  as  $h \rightarrow \infty$  such that  $\{v > \delta_h\}$  and  $\{v < L_h\}$  are sets of finite perimeter. (Notice that  $1_{\Sigma_h} u_i \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  for  $i = 1, 2$ , so that  $|D^c(1_{\Sigma_h} u_i)|$  are well-defined as Borel measures, and the right-hand side of (B.1) makes sense by monotonicity.)

*Proof.* By construction and by Theorem 1.1, if we set  $v_h = 1_{\Sigma_h} v$  and  $b_h = 1_{\Sigma_h} b$ , then  $v_h \in (BV \cap L^\infty)(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  and  $b_h \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  for every  $h \in \mathbb{N}$ , so that  $1_{\Sigma_h} u_1 = b_h - (v_h/2) \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ ,  $1_{\Sigma_h} u_2 = b_h + (v_h/2) \in GBV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ , and, by Corollary 3.3, we find

$$\begin{aligned} P(E_h; G \times \mathbb{R}) &= \int_{G \cap \{v_h > 0\}} \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla b_h + \frac{\nabla v_h}{2} \right|^2} + \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla b_h - \frac{\nabla v_h}{2} \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \\ &\quad + \left| D^c \left( b_h + \frac{v_h}{2} \right) \right| \left( G \cap \{v_h^\wedge > 0\} \right) + \left| D^c \left( b_h - \frac{v_h}{2} \right) \right| \left( G \cap \{v_h^\wedge > 0\} \right) \\ &\quad + \int_{G \cap (S_{v_h} \cup S_{b_h})} \min \left\{ v_h^\vee + v_h^\wedge, \max\{[v_h], 2[b_h]\} \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}, \end{aligned}$$

for every Borel set  $G \subset \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ , provided we set  $E_h = W[v_h, b_h]$ . By taking into account that  $P(E; \Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) = P(E_h; \Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R})$ , the above formula gives

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; \Sigma_h^{(1)} \times \mathbb{R}) &= \int_{\Sigma_h} \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla b + \frac{\nabla v}{2} \right|^2} + \sqrt{1 + \left| \nabla b - \frac{\nabla v}{2} \right|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \\ &\quad + \int_{\Sigma_h^{(1)} \cap (S_v \cup S_b)} \min \left\{ v^\vee + v^\wedge, \max\{[v], 2[b]\} \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\ &\quad + \left| D^c \left( b_h + \frac{v_h}{2} \right) \right| \left( \{v^\wedge > 0\} \right) + \left| D^c \left( b_h - \frac{v_h}{2} \right) \right| \left( \{v^\wedge > 0\} \right), \end{aligned}$$

where we have also taken into account that, for every  $h \in \mathbb{N}$ ,

$$|D^c(b_h \pm (v_h/2))|(\Sigma_h^{(1)}) = |D^c(b_h \pm (v_h/2))|(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}) = |D^c(b_h \pm (v_h/2))|(\{v^\wedge > 0\}).$$

By monotonicity, and since  $\bigcup_{h \in \mathbb{N}} \Sigma_h^{(1)} = \{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap \{v^\vee = \infty\} =_{\mathcal{H}^{n-2}} \{v^\wedge > 0\}$  (thanks to [Fed69, 4.5.9(3)] and since  $v \in BV(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$  by Proposition 3.2), we find that

$$\begin{aligned} P(E; \{v^\wedge > 0\} \times \mathbb{R}) &= \int_{\{v > 0\}} \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_1|^2} + \sqrt{1 + |\nabla u_2|^2} d\mathcal{H}^{n-1} \\ &\quad + \int_{\{v^\wedge > 0\} \cap (S_v \cup S_b)} \min \left\{ v^\vee + v^\wedge, \max\{[v], 2[b]\} \right\} d\mathcal{H}^{n-2} \\ &\quad + |D^c u_1|^+(\{v^\wedge > 0\}) + |D^c u_2|^+(\{v^\wedge > 0\}). \end{aligned}$$

At the same time, by Proposition 3.7, we have  $P(E; \{v^\wedge = 0\} \times \mathbb{R}) = \int_{S_v \cap \{v^\wedge = 0\}} v^\vee d\mathcal{H}^{n-2}$ . Adding up the last two identities we complete the proof of the formula for  $P(E)$ .  $\square$

## REFERENCES

- [ACMM01] L. Ambrosio, V. Caselles, S. Masnou, and J.M. Morel. Connected components of sets of finite perimeter and applications to image processing. *J. Eur. Math. Soc. (JEMS)*, 3(1):39–92, 2001.
- [AFP00] L. Ambrosio, N. Fusco, and D. Pallara. *Functions of bounded variation and free discontinuity problems*. Oxford Mathematical Monographs. The Clarendon Press, Oxford University Press, New York, 2000. xviii+434 pp.
- [BCF13] M. Barchiesi, F. Cagnetti, and N. Fusco. Stability of the Steiner symmetrization of convex sets. *J. Eur. Math. Soc.*, 2013.
- [CCDPM13] F. Cagnetti, M. Colombo, G. De Philippis, and F. Maggi. Essential connectedness and the rigidity problem for Gaussian symmetrization. 2013.
- [CCF05] M. Chlebík, A. Cianchi, and N. Fusco. The perimeter inequality under Steiner symmetrization: cases of equality. *Ann. of Math. (2)*, 162(1):525–555, 2005.
- [DG58] E. De Giorgi. Sulla proprietà isoperimetrica dell’ipersfera, nella classe degli insiemi aventi frontiera orientata di misura finita. *Atti Accad. Naz. Lincei. Mem. Cl. Sci. Fis. Mat. Nat. Sez. I (8)*, 5:33–44, 1958.
- [DM95] G. Dolzmann and S. Müller. Microstructures with finite surface energy: the two-well problem. *Arch. Rational Mech. Anal.*, 132(2):101–141, 1995.
- [EG92] L. C. Evans and R. F. Gariepy. *Measure theory and fine properties of functions*. Studies in Advanced Mathematics. CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL, 1992. viii+268 pp.

- [Fed69] H. Federer. *Geometric measure theory*, volume 153 of *Die Grundlehren der mathematischen Wissenschaften*. Springer-Verlag New York Inc., New York, 1969. xiv+676 pp.
- [GMS98a] M. Giaquinta, G. Modica, and J. Soucek. *Cartesian currents in the Calculus of Variations. I. Cartesian currents*, volume 37 of *Ergebnisse der Mathematik und ihrer Grenzgebiete. 3. Folge. A Series of Modern Surveys in Mathematics*. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1998. xxiv+711 pp.
- [GMS98b] M. Giaquinta, G. Modica, and J. Soucek. *Cartesian currents in the Calculus of Variations. II. Variational integrals*, volume 38 of *Ergebnisse der Mathematik und ihrer Grenzgebiete. 3. Folge. A Series of Modern Surveys in Mathematics*. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1998. xxiv+697 pp.
- [Mag12] F. Maggi. *Sets of finite perimeter and geometric variational problems*, volume 135 of *Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 2012. ISBN 978-1-107-02103-7. xx+454 pp. An introduction to Geometric Measure Theory.
- [Mat95] P. Mattila. *Geometry of sets and measures in Euclidean spaces. Fractals and rectifiability*, volume 44 of *Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1995. xii+343 pp.

UNIVERSITY OF SUSSEX, PEVENSEY 2, DEPARTMENT OF MATHEMATICS, BN1 9QH, BRIGHTON, UNITED KINGDOM

*E-mail address:* `f.cagnetti@sussex.ac.uk`

SCUOLA NORMALE SUPERIORE DI PISA, P.ZA DEI CAVALIERI 7, I-56126 PISA, ITALY

*E-mail address:* `maria.colombo@sns.it`

INSTITUTE FOR APPLIED MATHEMATICS, UNIVERSITY OF BONN, ENDENICHER ALLEE 60, D-53115 BONN, GERMANY

*E-mail address:* `guido.de.philippis@hcm.uni-bonn.de`

DEPARTMENT OF MATHEMATICS, THE UNIVERSITY OF TEXAS AT AUSTIN, 2515 SPEEDWAY STOP C1200, AUSTIN, TEXAS 78712-1202, USA

*E-mail address:* `maggi@math.utexas.edu`